



The SPECTRUM

**“Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth
as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.”**

— A Non-Profit Educational Corporation Dedicated To Bringing You The Truth —

VOLUME 2, NUMBER 4

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 4.50

SEPTEMBER 5, 2000

“Dr. Jekyll” Or “Mr. Hyde”

Which Is FEMA?

Bizarre Wildfires Expose Sinister Agenda

8/30/00 RICK MARTIN

*You don't need a weatherman to know
which way the wind blows. — Bob Dylan*

You start to pull on a thread and you never really know just where it might lead. This started out to be a simple, straightforward research investigation. Then some closets were examined and a whole lot of skeletons fell out. And that was only for starters! But let me start at the beginning and not get ahead of my story.

The journey you are about to take will lead you to many unforeseen and unforgettable places. You will probably ask yourself—more than once—if this is even real. This story will lay forth a woven tapestry of such intricate design that you will marvel at the clever constructs of the “Shadow Government”. There's an old saying that applies to what they've accomplished: “Do it right under their noses.”

The Federal Emergency Management Agency, FEMA, has been tarred and feathered by many conspiracy theorists—and rightly so. Its highly questionable financial origins are outside the control of Congress, and there is a vast sea of bizarre history behind the scenes of this seemingly service-oriented, quasi-government agency.

Before delving into an astonishing examination of the current events concerning the devastating wildfires raging in many of our western states (yes, they are connected), which will be presented much later in this necessarily lengthy presentation, let's first begin a strange journey through the history of an agency which has evolved through many aliases on the way to finally being known as FEMA.

(Please see “Dr. Jekyll” or “Mr. Hyde” Which Is FEMA? p.16)

IN THIS ISSUE:

The SPECTRUM “University”, p.2

The News Desk, p.3

**The VATICAN ASSASSINS Book Is Scheduled To
Ship By The End Of September! p.3**

Support Our Advertisers, p.15

Violinio St. Germain:
Remaining Flexible In These Times
Of Great Change, p.46

Fishy CIA Link To
Malathion Spraying For West Nile Virus
(Among Other Shenanigans), p.48

Killer Music: Mind Control's Subtle Drug, p.54

With No Obligation To Educate,
Schools Turn To Thought Control
(It's Worse Than You Thought), p.58

Hatonn: How To Make This Cleansing Cycle
Work For You, p.62

Robert Ghost Wolf
Beyond The Veil: Visions For A New World, p.64

Praise From Our Readers, p.67

Wisdom Books & Press Order Form, p.68

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The SPECTRUM "University"

Whenever someone asks me to explain the purpose of this newspaper, I usually say: "Think of it as a series of 'course notes' for a college-level curriculum that our universities do not dare teach." Once that idea has sunk-in, I then add the point I've made here before, that we are an equal opportunity offender.

The subject of TRUE Education is near and dear to me—and, of course, to all associated with The SPECTRUM, both on the producing side of the equation as well as on the reading side. Our "family" holds a deep appreciation for the fundamental role that Education plays, which is central to so many other avenues of human creative expression and interaction.

One particular article we are sharing with you in this month's newspaper seems to have stirred-up a kind of renewed reflection on, or mental revisiting of, this subject of Education. Maybe that's because the article touches upon just how far what we call Education today—at all levels—has deteriorated from what we imagine it SHOULD be. Today, moreso than ever before, Mark Twain's caution on this subject bears repeating: "Never let your schooling interfere with your education."

In early 1988, an explosive article I wrote on the then-current problems in Higher Education was published (by a courageous magazine editor) and started to make the rounds and ruffle quite a few guilty feathers in the pompous academic stratospheres wherein I was incarcerated at the time. Indignant sputterings cackled from the so-accused. Such nervous guilt was partly the result of exactly what I had "spilled the beans" about, and partly the result of the strong background and "pedigree" upon which I was drawing as PERSONAL experience—close familiarity with the most prestigious and so-called premier academic institutions on the planet.

Never mind that the predictions I made at the time have all come true, and Education—at ALL levels—is in an even more disgusting state of decline now than it was, over a dozen years ago, when the writing on the walls seemed all too clear to me on the inside. From the prevailing (if unspoken) point of view, I had failed my lengthy elitist mind-control conditioning; I had not "caught on" to the "value" of going along with the program.

From the point of view of many, many others, what I wrote was "right on" and needed to be said. Of course, only a few of the praisers who had to live and work in academia would state so publicly because, you know, their circumstances, some of them feebly argued, required they maintain a "professional detachment" from such controversial matters. (In other words, money and position are powerful silencers, even if the conscience still stirs in the quiet of the night.)

Within a few years of the circulation of my article on the subject, longer and more involved studies began to see the light of day, bearing similar bad news. One of the most

memorable books had the great title THE CLOSING OF THE AMERICAN MIND: How Higher Education Has Failed Democracy And Impoverished The Souls Of Today's Students by longtime social thought Professor Allan Bloom of the University of Chicago.

While none of these well-meaning dissertations really address the secret core of the problem (including the article in this issue of The SPECTRUM), they DO paint rather vivid pictures of the many lamentable EFFECTS of "whatever" is fundamentally the cause of this mess.

Longtime students of the Larger Picture know that the New World Order's purposeful dumbing-down of society is the missing "whatever" driving this Education collapse from deep behind the scenes. But the general public's mind-control programming to scoff at anything even smelling of "conspiracy" keeps most curious researchers from digging deep enough and opening their eyes wide enough to embrace that Larger Picture.

We try to always keep that Larger Picture in mind with each monthly issue of these "course notes" called The SPECTRUM. We feel, through so doing, that we are contributing something to TRUE Education—as it should be, not what it has largely become.

Could you just imagine a university that simply told The Truth? What a novel idea.

How about a course on the REAL history of America? Or a physics program which dealt with the underlying concepts of free energy? And while we're on a roll with that one, maybe we could even have an electrical engineering department which didn't look the other way or say "Who?!" when the great Nikola Tesla's name was mentioned, while falling all over Edison as if he invented the world.

Picture a course on honest banking and finance—including an historical examination of how the banksters (banking gangsters) had once hoodwinked the world's populations. (Notice I use past tense, meaning we've finally awakened and nullified the Fed and IMF stranglehold.) That course would also do much toward helping students see how money, honestly and intelligently utilized, is simply another form of energy exchange.

Oops. Does that mean the finance course ought to be in the physics department, under thermodynamics? What about music used for levitating objects? Does that belong under physics, too? But when the music is used for healing, does that belong in the medical school or the biology department or where?

Looks like our Native American brothers and sisters were right, after all, when they said, so long ago, mostly to deaf ears at that time, that "all is connected to all" in the Sacred Circle of Infinity.

Anyway, until such an awesome dream can become an educational reality, read (and please Support) The SPECTRUM "university"! — Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief



The paper covering the full spectrum of news and information to help you to follow the First Law of The Creation.

The Highest (First) Command of The Law of The Creation states: "Achieve the wisdom of knowledge of Truth, as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation."

In other words, go forth and gain as much knowledge and experience as you can.

TO SUBSCRIBE:

For orders call: 1-877-280-2866 toll free.

Otherwise call: 1-661-823-9695.

\$45.00 for 12 issues in US 1st Class Mail,

\$55.00 Canadian/\$60 Foreign.

Please call for quantity subscription rates.

EDITORIAL POLICY:

Opinions of *The SPECTRUM* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of *The SPECTRUM* staff or management. *The*

SPECTRUM will always correct any meaningful error of fact.

Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote *The SPECTRUM* in whole or in part, so long as full credit of this source is given, including contacting address and phone number.



PUBLISHING INFORMATION:

We intend to offer, to the best of our ability, The Truth, however it comes to us, in order to allow you to make up your own mind and be able to make informed decisions about things that impact your daily life. We hope to broaden your choices and allow you to create for yourself a better world.

All manuscripts submitted must be either typewritten and double-spaced, or preferably on disk. If return is desired, a stamped self-addressed envelope is required. *The SPECTRUM* assumes no responsibility for unsolicited manuscripts.

The SPECTRUM is published by The Spectrum Newspaper, Inc., at 9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB158, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Our email address is: <thespectrum@tminet.com>.

CHANGE OF ADDRESS:

Send your old, incorrect address label along with your new address and ZIP code to *The SPECTRUM* 30 days before you move. Send change to: *The SPECTRUM*, P.O. Box 1567, Tehachapi, CA 93581.

WEB ADDRESS: www.TheSpectrumNews.org

The News Desk

9/1/00 DR. AL OVERHOLT
(alo@tminet.com)

CHINA PUTS 700,000 TROOPS ON ALERT IN SUDAN

From the <www.newsmax.com>
INTERNET website for 8/27/00: [quoting]

In a stunning revelation, London's *Sunday Telegraph* is reporting in today's editions that China has as many as 700,000 troops in the Sudan and is preparing to enter that country's civil war.

According to the British paper, for the past three years China has been bringing Chinese nationals into the Sudan by cargo jets and boats.

Ostensibly, the Chinese were to serve as guards at oil fields and facilities controlled by the China National Petroleum Corporation.

The introduction of Chinese troops comes in the wake of the military success of the Sudan People's Liberation Army (SPLA) headed by Col. Johnny Garang.

Garang's forces, largely Christian, have been battling Sudan's Islamic regime which controls the country's oil region in the Upper Nile.

SPLA troops are reported to be just 10 miles from these oil fields.

The Islamic regime has made an emergency request that China crush the SPLA forces and end the country's 17-year-old civil war.

Oil production began in Sudan just last year, and since then arms have been flowing in from Libya, Qatar, and China.

The *Telegraph* cites an internal document from the Sudanese military indicating that "as many as 700,000 Chinese security personnel were available for action".

Baroness Caroline Cox, the leading human rights activist for Christians in Sudan, criticized Western governments for their complacency and complicity.

She said: "If, with foreign help, the NIF regime crushes all opposition, we will have entrenched in the heart of Africa a militant Islamist regime aimed at spreading terrorism throughout the continent. It's unbelievably serious for the future of democracy in Africa and could happen in the next few weeks."

British companies, and Canada's Talisman Energy, have joined the Chinese to help develop its oil production facilities and pipelines.

Human rights activists have criticized Western governments for backing the militant Islamic regime in Khartoum, one that has killed civilians to clear areas for oil production.

Christian groups have also publicized the

regime's use of slavery.

China's involvement in the ongoing civil war may prove to be the most unusual twist, and may represent the largest movement of one army into another country that went completely undetected by other nations.

A Western aid worker in southern Sudan told the *Telegraph*: "Everyone knows what is going on. We've all seen the Chinese being brought in and can only pray about what's going to happen next."

The use of Chinese "workers" as a military force may raise serious concerns about the growing number of Chinese illegals detected in Central America and the Caribbean.

Chinese influence in Panama, which controls the Panama Canal, has already raised serious warning from military experts, including Adm. Thomas Moorer, former chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff.

Read Christopher Ruddy's special report (at the *www.newsmax.com* Internet website) on **China's new air and sea base just 60 miles from Florida in the Bahamas.**

[End quoting]

There is no doubt about the power that China has to influence the world scene. For a comprehensive look at the current Chinese "chess pieces" moving into key positions on the world playing board, go back and re-read the

article **Red Tide: The Chinese Communist Targeting Of America** in the December 1999 issue of this newspaper. That the Chinese are actually now in position to control the Panama Canal ought to be enough of an alert to the thinking person that China has BIG plans.

Meanwhile, to get a flavor for other pieces moving around on this very dangerous and high-stakes chess board, consider the following, titled:

THREAT OF WAR ?

The following is a timely and thoughtful communication from longtime supporter, gifted writer and researcher, and diligent news contributor to this newspaper, Calvin Burgin (wrldline@texas.net), dated 8/29/00: [quoting]

Al, as we have seen in several recent reports from overseas media, there is evidence that the sinking of the Russian sub Kursk was an act of war, not an accident. The Russian media reported another sub near the Kursk, which then fled the area. That would account for the fact that Russia did not immediately launch an intensive rescue effort—probably because they already knew there was no use and they had other factors to worry about. We probably came very close to all-out war with Russia.

I have sent you other articles and I am sure you have been seeing that there is a concentrated effort to get a war going in the Middle East or with Russia. The Russians, along with China and India, have been trying

— *Wisdom Books & Press Order Department Update* —

**THE VATICAN ASSASSINS BOOK IS SCHEDULED TO
SHIP BY THE END OF SEPTEMBER!**

It will be spiral bound and 700+ pages, costing approximately \$40 + s/h

**We are accepting pre-orders.
Reserve your copy today!**

Also available.....

**Eric Jon Phelps, distinguished author of *Vatican Assassins*
appeared on "Liberty And Justice For All" hosted by Dennis Grover on
August 2. This excellent interview on video tape is now available for
\$12.00 including shipping and handling from:**

**Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581
(877) 280-2866 or (661) 823-9695
credit card orders welcome**

to prevent the war. India is now under a devastating weather phenomenon (weather warfare?). And the news is telling of 700,000 Chinese troops moving into Sudan.

Why would 700,000 Chinese troops move into Sudan, of all places? Some are reporting that the Chinese are interested in the Sudanese oil fields. All the media I have seen so far have missed the point—or are suppressing it—that Sudan is next door to Saudi Arabia and within striking distance of Israel.

Several reports have stated that President Clinton has stated that he intends to have a war if necessary in order to stay in office. An acquaintance of mine, who is in FEMA, stated that they have been training for what to do during riots that would occur if the presidential elections were called off.

There is just so much going on. I am trying to get three computers working that keep going down (I wonder why?) with very strange problems such as files just disappearing or

changing, etc. My brother brought his computer to me, to help fix it, and while I was working on it, the window in his car blew out.

I wish I could write more and document the material I come across, but I simply do not have time at the moment. I just wanted to confirm to you—as I am sure you and *The SPECTRUM* staff already know—that we are in very dangerous times.

May the Light surround you always!

Love to all of you at *The SPECTRUM*.

Calvin

SHERIFF HAS RIGHT TO
KEEP FEDS OUT

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 8/7/00: [quoting]

TRUE SOVEREIGNTY

A U.S. District Court has found that “Wyoming is a sovereign state and the duly

elected sheriff of a county is the highest law enforcement official within a county and has law enforcement powers exceeding that of any other state or federal official.” (case No. 2:96-cv-099-J) Big horn County Sheriff Dave Mattis, at a press conference, added: “If a sheriff doesn’t want the feds in his county, he has the constitutional power and right to keep them out or ask them to leave or retain them in custody.” He made further remarks about federal agents of IRS, EPA, BATF, and FBI unlawfully depriving citizens of their privacy, liberty and property. Say “good-bye” to outlaw Executive Orders from the White House the instant you elect a sheriff who knows his and your rights. [End quoting]

Now, if we can only convince our local sheriffs to do what they are lawfully entrusted to do—and that is to protect we-the-people. We can if enough of us insist that they do so!

“KNOW YOUR CUSTOMER”
PRYING EYES, ROUND TWO

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 8/19/00, by Dr. James Hirsens, <http://www.newsmax.com/commentmax/articles/Dr._James_Hirsens.shtml>: [quoting]

A little more than one year ago, there was an attempt in Congress to turn bank executives into dutiful informants.

It seems that government officials want precious information about our individual, personal patterns of finance. In fact, they want it so badly that despite an initially resounding defeat of some incredibly meddlesome regulations, they are trying for a second time.

The original proposal was heralded as the “Know Your Customer” rules. But Americans who cherish liberty weren’t about to be hoodwinked, particularly when it came to the invasion of their financial profiles. A coalition of 300,000 ordinary people from all parts of the political spectrum banded together to preserve a vital component of the *Constitution*, and they succeeded in stopping the measure cold.

Challengers celebrated its failure to pass, not only because an illicit and intrusive mechanism had been halted, but moreso because a sinister effort was terminated through bold expression of citizen action.

The victory celebration, though, may have been premature. Know Your Customer is paying a visit once again, but this time it is sporting a new look.

H.R. 3886, an anti-money-laundering bill entitled International Counter-Money Laundering and Foreign Anticorruption Act of 2000, is its most recent attempt at disguise. Although the champion of liberty, Rep. Ron Paul of Texas, tried valiantly to attach some pro-privacy amendments to the bill, he has of yet been unsuccessful.

The bill’s title and content are designed to convince the public that the presumed target is

Books Available From Calvin Burgin

Fire From The Sky—The Battle of the Harvest Moon. True story of the Space Shuttle, airline crashes, etc. October, 1994. 256 pages, with index. **\$25.00**

The Hoax of Judeo-Christianity. Is the Bible really the word of God? The beginning of the search. April, 1996. 304 pages. **\$10.00**

Banks, Banksters and Money. Political history of gold, currency, and national slavery. November, 1997. 165 pages, with index. **\$15.00**

Heptameron—Volume I. Uncensored history of our origins and overlords. January, 1998. 180 pages, with index. **\$18.00**

Akhenaton: History’s Greatest Secret Comes To Light. A search for the real original monotheist. This document is included in *Heptameron II (Untangling the Web)*, so if you have *Heptameron II* you do not need this document. December, 1998. 70 pages, with index. **\$10.00**

Heptameron—Volume II (also called Untangling the Web). Documenting the hidden history of the Hebrews, the British and Americans, and Europe. Includes *Akhenaton, History’s Greatest Secret Comes to Light* as an appendix. June, 1999. 280 pages, with index. **\$20.00**

Herman Hoeh’s Compendium, Volumes 1 and 2. Herman Hoeh was my minister back in the late 1950s and later. He began a search for the truth about history, using the resources of a college of which he was a head, and I spent many thousands of hours with him and his people trying to figure out what was the truth. He published a revised history of the nations, based on what he and his team learned, from the viewpoint of the Bible being true but suppressed history. However, as he grew in understanding, he began to learn things that did not set well with the church. The church suppressed his findings, and he shut up and retired. I later used his material as a foundation from which to begin a larger search for the “Big Picture”. If you want the *Compendium*, Volume I is 345 pages and Volume II is 280 pages, both indexed with bibliography. They are **\$25.00 each.**

**Calvin Burgin
404 Gate Tree Lane
Austin, TX 78745**

Check or Money Order only

the international banking community. But, if passed, discretion and power to expand regulations so that they encompass all banking transactions will be granted to the Secretary of the Treasury, and no further approval from Congress will be needed.

It appears as though this legislative maneuver will be portrayed, at least initially, as a basic method of dealing with international transactions. That way the average person on the street will remain unconcerned and, most likely, uninvolved.

Supporters of the initiative could get the legislation passed first and save the task of expanding it for a later date. **Essentially, the Know Your Customer regulations that irate citizens had previously opposed could silently slip into law through a cleverly designed trap door.**

One would ordinarily be surprised that our representatives would try to pass the same kind of legislation after the chilly reception they received from their constituents the first time around. Perhaps they believe that it would be more difficult for advocates of individual liberty to rally the same degree of support, since attachment of an international label provides such a tidy distraction.

But Americans must prove these misguided legislators wrong if the notion of privacy is to be sustained. Limited government is based upon unalienable rights that emanate from a Divine source. Government is charged with securing those rights. The rights of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness, as stated in the *Declaration Of Independence*, and the rights of life, liberty, and property, as enumerated in the *Constitution*, can only flourish when government is restrained.

Underlying our foundational structure is a simple yet exquisite maxim born of a hands-off philosophy: Whenever possible, leave the citizen alone.

Traditionally, our body of law has viewed personal financial information as an area of privacy requiring even greater protection. Those who believe that government should have more depth and scope of authority have demonstrated an intense persistence in pursuit of their goals. The public would be well served to reassemble the coalition that defeated the original Know Your Customer operation. Our representatives need to know, whether hidden by dark brush or shrouded away in a high-rise office building, America hates a snoop.

For Dr. Hirsén's biography, see: <www.newsmax.com/bios>. [End quoting]

I'm sure most of our readers suspected that the crooks in high places would figure a way to go after this financial snooping goal again. As the author suggested above, it would be wise and efficient to resurrect the same grassroots machinery that defeated the original measure to stomp-out this version too. Let your

representatives know how you feel about such shenanigans.

URGENT HEALTH ARTICLES

Below are several important health articles. The information given—if applied—will take comparatively little effort to help protect your life and could pay very big financial dividends, also. Some of the news has been offered before in this newspaper, but new information is being constantly found to add to what was previously shared.

SOYA ALERT OVER CANCER AND BRAIN-DAMAGE LINK

From the INTERNET, <illusions@beyond-the-illusion.com>, 8/13/00, by Antony Barnett, public affairs editor, *The Observer*, <<http://www.observer.co.uk/international/story/0,6903,353660,00.html>>: [quoting]

A health warning was sounded last night over the dangers of eating soya after two senior American government scientists revealed that chemicals in the product could increase the risk of breast cancer in women, brain damage in men, and abnormalities in infants.

The disclosure, which sent shockwaves through the multi-billion-dollar food industry, came after the scientists decided to break ranks with colleagues in the US Food and Drug Administration and oppose its decision last year to approve a health claim that soya reduced the risk of heart disease. They wrote an internal protest letter warning of 28 studies revealing toxic effects of soya.

In an interview with *The Observer*, one of the scientists, Daniel Doerge, an expert on soya, said: "We have very real worries that this health claim will be used by the industry as an endorsement of much wider health benefits of soya beyond the heart. Research has shown a clear link between soya and the potential for adverse effects in humans."

BSE and other health scares related to meat have led to rocketing sales of soya-related products in Britain. But it is not just vegetarian foods such as tofu that use soya. It is a key ingredient in products from meat sausages and fish fingers to salad creams and breakfast cereals.

The concerns of Doerge and fellow FDA researcher Daniel Sheehan focus on chemicals in soya known as isoflavones which have effects similar to the female hormone estrogen.

While these chemicals may help to prevent a range of conditions including high cholesterol, they also lead to health problems in animals including altering sexual development of fetuses and causing thyroid disorders. Although soya is thought to protect against breast cancer, some studies show that chemicals in soya may increase the chances of breast cancer which uses estrogen-type hormones for

growth.

Their letter to the FDA, seen by *The Observer*, states: "There is abundant evidence that some of the isoflavones found in soy demonstrate toxicity in estrogen-sensitive tissues and in the thyroid. Additionally, the adverse effects in humans occur in several tissues.

"During pregnancy in humans, isoflavones per se could be a risk factor for abnormal brain and reproductive tract development."

This will frighten mothers who increasingly use soya milk for babies. Doerge said: "They are exposing their children to chemicals which we know have adverse effects in animals. It's like doing a large uncontrolled and unmonitored experiment on infants."

The soya industry insists that most research shows the health benefits of soya outweigh risks and that adverse effects seen in animals do not apply to humans.

Richard Barnes, European director of the US Soy Bean Association, said: "Millions of people around the world have been eating soya for years and have shown no signs of abnormalities or disorders." [End quoting]

And what else might you expect Mr. Barnes to say?

CAN SOY MAKE YOU SICK?

From *THE HONOLULU ADVERTISER*, 11/26/99: [quoting]

Q: I have read recently that studies have found a link between soy products and dementia. I thought tofu and other soy products were good for me. What's going on?

A: JM, you're right to be concerned. Many vegetarians rely on soy products, and a finding like the one you've described is cause for more research.

The study you're referring to was reported in the *Honolulu Advertiser* on Nov. 26, 1999. Dr. Lon White of the Pacific Health Research Institute studied 3,734 Japanese-American men in the Honolulu Heart Study. He found that Asian-American men were more likely to suffer cognitive loss or Alzheimer's disease during middle age (45 and older) if they ate tofu more than twice a week. The more tofu consumed, the lower the score on a standard cognitive test for determining dementia. In addition, in 300 autopsies, brain weight was conversely linked to tofu consumption. An independent association reached a similar finding when dementia was observed among the wives of these men.

Understand that this is only *one* study, and the work has yet to be published in a scientific journal. Much more research needs to be done before we can come to any definitive conclusions.

White theorizes that the phyto (plant) estrogens in tofu may be interfering with the brain's ability to use human estrogen.

Typically, human estrogen attaches and binds to brain cells. Estrogen has long been thought to improve brain function, a finding that has been supported in studies of women on hormone-replacement therapy. White's theory suggests that the phytoestrogens are clogging the brain's receptor sites, blocking human estrogen from attaching.

However, another possible reason for this association is the high content of aluminum found in soybeans. Aluminum is the only known controllable cause of Alzheimer's disease. Soybeans acquire aluminum and other metals from the soils they are grown in. In the soybean, these metals are attached to other substances, such as phytate, to make unabsorbable complexes. However, the heating and processing of soybeans to make tofu may free up the aluminum so that it can be readily absorbed.

My advice is to go easy on the soy products and use them only as condiments—for many reasons, not just because of this study. For one thing, tofu is 54% fat and low in dietary fiber. In the process of making tofu, the fiber is removed. Also, the high phytoestrogen content of soy products interferes with the actions of hormones in the body, including thyroid hormones, estrogen, and testosterone. There is also some concern that such products may be involved in disorders like infertility, goiter, and hypothyroidism. Again, there's a lot of cause here for more research.

In the meantime, there are many soy alternatives. For example, try rice milk instead of soy milk; there are even milks made out of cashews and almonds. You could also skip using milk altogether and substitute fruit juices on many occasions (even on your cereal). When you're shopping, look for vegetarian products (like veggie burgers) that are high in grains, not soy. And there's a product on the market called Seitan (wheat gluten), which is a soy substitute you could try in small doses.

Keep your eye out for more research on this topic. I'll be sure to report any findings in future issues.

Soy milk substitutes:

Nut milk and rice milk are a couple of good milk substitutes, especially since you can save some money by making them yourself. Following are the recipes we use at our house. Keep in mind that they will spoil just as milk does, so be sure to keep them refrigerated.

(servings: 1 quart; preparation time: 5 minutes; cooking time: none.)

Nut Milk

Ingredients:

4 cups water

3/4 cup raw cashews or blanched almonds

Place water in blender jar, add nuts, and blend at high speed (about 60 seconds).

Hint: For a smoother milk, this may be strained before pouring into the jar for

refrigeration.

Rice Milk

Ingredients:

4 cups water

1 cup brown rice

1 tsp. vanilla (optional)

Place all ingredients in blender jar and process until smooth. Shake before using.

Hints: This is a sweet-tasting milk, especially when the vanilla is used. May be used in almost any recipe calling for milk. For a smoother milk, let set for 30 minutes; then, without shaking, pour the milk into another container, leaving the sediment behind. This sediment may be added to soups or stews as a thickener, if desired. [End quoting]

A few months ago I put in this newspaper a long article about the severe health problems caused by **ALL SOY PRODUCTS**. And also remember that they are using soya as filler in a lot of other processed foods, and it may not always be in the labeling. The promoters of possibly dangerous products very often change the name of a product when too many people find out the dangers and sales are hurt.

Moreover, these milk substitutes may help you avoid milk itself—if even a small part of the shocking information coming out about cow's milk is correct, especially concerning what nasty things are being found in “good old” cow's milk! We will have more to report on that subject at a later time.

ASPARTAME CRISIS POSED TO WORLD ENVIRONMENTAL CONFERENCE

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, by Betty Martini, 8/17/00: [quoting]

I have spent several days lecturing at the World Environmental Conference on Aspartame—marketed as “NutraSweet”, “Equal”, and “Spoonful”.

In the keynote address by the EPA, they announced that there was an epidemic of multiple sclerosis and systemic lupus, and they did not understand what toxin was causing this

to be rampant across the United States. I explained I was there to lecture on exactly that subject. [I bet that was a very embarrassing moment for the EPA speaker.]

When the temperature of Aspartame exceeds 86 degrees F, the wood alcohol in Aspartame converts to formaldehyde and then to formic acid, which in turn causes metabolic acidosis. (Formic acid is the poison found in the sting of fire ants.) The methanol toxicity

mimics multiple sclerosis; thus, people were being diagnosed with having multiple sclerosis in error. The multiple sclerosis is not a death sentence, where methanol toxicity is.

In the case of systemic lupus, we are finding it has become almost as rampant as multiple sclerosis, especially for Diet Coke and Diet Pepsi drinkers. Also, with methanol toxicity, the victims usually drink three to four 12-ounce cans of them per day, some even more. In the cases of systemic lupus, which is triggered by Aspartame, the victim usually does not know that the Aspartame is the culprit. The victim continues its use, aggravating the lupus to such a degree that sometimes it becomes life threatening.

When we get people off the Aspartame, those with systemic lupus usually become asymptomatic. Unfortunately, we cannot reverse this disease. On the other hand, in the case of those diagnosed with Multiple Sclerosis, (when, in reality, the disease is methanol toxicity), most of the symptoms disappear. We have seen cases where their vision has returned and even their hearing has returned.

This also applies to cases of tinnitus. During a lecture, I said: “If you are using Aspartame (NutraSweet, Equal, Spoonful, etc.) and you suffer from fibromyalgia symptoms, spasms, shooting pains, numbness in your legs, cramps, vertigo, dizziness, headaches, tinnitus, joint pain, depression, anxiety attacks, slurred speech, blurred vision, or memory loss, you probably have Aspartame Disease!”

People were jumping up during the lecture saying: “I've got this. Is it reversible?” It is rampant. Some of the speakers at my lecture even were suffering from these symptoms. In one lecture, attended by the Ambassador of Uganda, he told us that their sugar industry is adding Aspartame! He continued by saying that the son of one of the industry leaders could no longer walk, due in part to product usage! We have a very serious problem. Even a stranger came up to Dr. Espisto (one of my speakers) and myself and said: “Could you tell me why so many people seem to be coming down with MS?”

During a visit to a hospice, a nurse said that

The Idaho Observer

If you and all of your friends knew what was really going on we could do something about it

The Idaho Observer is a monthly, 24-page newspaper dedicated to the truth. For a complimentary copy, please write:

**PO Box 1353, Rathdrum, Idaho 83858
or call: (208) 255-2307.**

\$1 for postage is appreciated but not necessary.

**email: observer@dm.net
web: www.proliberty.com/observer**

six of her friends, who were heavy Diet Coke drinkers, had all been diagnosed with MS. This is beyond coincidence.

Here is the problem:

There were Congressional Hearings when Aspartame was originally included as a sweetener in 100 different products. Since this initial hearing, there have been two subsequent hearings, but to no avail. Nothing has been done.

The drug and chemical lobbies have very deep pockets. Now there are over 5,000 products containing this chemical, and the PATENT HAS EXPIRED!

At the time of this first hearing, people were going blind. The methanol in the Aspartame converts to formaldehyde in the retina of the eye. Formaldehyde is grouped in the same class of drugs as cyanide and arsenic—DEADLY POISONS! Unfortunately, it just takes longer to quietly kill, but it is killing people and causing all kinds of neurological problems.

Aspartame changes the brain's chemistry. It is the reason for severe seizures. This drug changes the dopamine level in the brain. Imagine what this drug does to patients suffering from Parkinson's Disease. This drug also causes birth defects. There is absolutely no reason to take this product. It is NOT A DIET PRODUCT! The *Congressional Record* said: "It makes you crave carbohydrates and will make you FAT." Dr. Roberts stated that, when he got patients off Aspartame, their average weight loss was 19 pounds per person.

The formaldehyde stores in the fat cells, particularly in the hips and thighs. Aspartame is especially deadly for diabetics. All physicians know what wood alcohol will do to a diabetic. We find that physicians believe that they have patients with retinopathy, when in fact, it is caused by the Aspartame. The Aspartame keeps the blood-sugar level out of control, causing many patients to go into a coma. Unfortunately, many have died.

People were telling us, at the Conference of the American College of Physicians, that they had relatives who switched from Saccharin to an Aspartame product and how that relative had eventually gone into a coma.

Their physicians could not get the blood-sugar levels under control.

Thus, the patients suffered acute memory loss, and eventually coma and death. Memory loss is due to the fact that aspartic acid and phenylalanine are neurotoxic without the other amino acids found in protein. Thus it goes past the blood-brain barrier and deteriorates the neurons of the brain. Dr. Russell Blaylock, neurosurgeon, said: "The ingredients stimulate the neurons of the brain to death, causing brain damage of varying degrees. Dr. Blaylock has written a book entitled *EXCITOTOXINS: The Taste That Kills* (Health Press 1-800-643-2665). Dr. H. J. Roberts, diabetic specialist

and world expert on Aspartame poisoning, has also written a book entitled *Defense Against Alzheimer's Disease* (1-800-814-9800). Dr. Roberts tells how Aspartame poisoning is escalating Alzheimer's Disease, and indeed it is. As the hospice nurse told me, women are being admitted at 30 years of age with Alzheimer's Disease. Dr. Blaylock and Dr. Roberts will be writing a position paper with some case histories and will post it on the Internet.

According to the Conference of the American College of Physicians: "We are talking about a plague of neurological diseases caused by this deadly poison." Dr. Roberts realized what was happening when Aspartame was first marketed. He said: "My diabetic patients presented memory loss, confusion, and severe vision loss." At the Conference of the American College of Physicians, doctors admitted that they did not know all this.

They had wondered why seizures were rampant. (The phenylalanine in Aspartame breaks down the seizure threshold and depletes serotonin, which causes manic depression, panic attacks, rage, and violence.) Just before the Conference, I received a fax from Norway, asking for a possible antidote for this poison because they are experiencing so many problems in their country. This "poison" is now available in 90+ countries worldwide!

Fortunately, we had speakers and ambassadors at the Conference from different nations who have pledged their help. We ask that you help too. Print this article out and warn everyone you know. Take anything that contains Aspartame back to the store. Take the "NO ASPARTAME TEST" and send us your case history. I assure you that Monsanto, the creator of Aspartame, knows how deadly it is.

They fund the American Medical Association, American Dietetic Association Congress, and the Conference of the American College of Physicians. The *New York Times*, November 15, 1996, ran an article on how the American Dietetic Association takes money from the food industry to endorse their products. Therefore, they cannot criticize any additives or tell about their link to Monsanto.

How bad is this? We told a mother who had a child on NutraSweet to get off the product. The child was having Grand Mal seizures every day. The mother called her physician, who called the ADA, who told the doctor not to take the child off the NutraSweet. We are still trying to convince the mother that the Aspartame is causing the seizures. Every time we get someone off of Aspartame, the seizures stop. If the baby dies, you know whose fault it is, and what we are up against.

There are 92 documented symptoms of Aspartame, from coma to death. The majority of them are all neurological, because the Aspartame destroys the nervous system. Aspartame Disease is partially the cause to what is behind some of the mystery of the

Desert Storm health problems. The burning tongue and other problems discussed in over 60 cases can be directly related to the consumption of Aspartame products.

Several thousand pallets of diet drinks were shipped to the Desert Storm troops. (Remember heat can liberate the methanol from the Aspartame at 86 degrees F.) Diet drinks sat in the 120-degree F Arabian Sun for weeks at a time on pallets. The servicemen and women drank them all day long. All of their symptoms are identical to Aspartame poisoning. Dr. Roberts says consuming Aspartame at the time of conception can cause birth defects."

According to Dr. Louis Elsas, Pediatrician and Professor of Genetics at Emory University, in his testimony before Congress, the phenylalanine concentrates in the placenta, causing mental retardation. (In the original lab tests, animals developed brain tumors; phenylalanine breaks down into DXP, a brain tumor agent.) When Dr. Espisto was lecturing on Aspartame, one physician in the audience, a neurosurgeon, said: "When they remove brain tumors, they have found high levels of Aspartame in them."

Stevia, a sweet food, NOT AN ADDITIVE, which helps in the metabolism of sugar, which would be ideal for diabetics, has now been approved as a dietary supplement by the FDA. For years, the FDA had outlawed this sweet food because of their loyalty to Monsanto. If it says "SUGAR FREE" on the label—DO NOT EVEN THINK ABOUT IT.

Senator Howard Metzenbaum wrote a bill that would have warned all infants, pregnant mothers, and children of the dangers of Aspartame. The bill would have also instituted independent studies on the problems existing in the population (seizures, changes in brain chemistry, changes in neurological and behavioral symptoms). It was killed by the powerful drug and chemical lobbies, letting loose the hounds of disease and death on an unsuspecting public.

Since the Conference of the American College of Physicians, we hope to have the help of several world leaders.

Again, please help us, too. There are a lot of people out there who must be warned; please let them know this information. — Betty Martini, 770-242-2599. [End quoting]

Sorry to have to give you all of this "bad" news, but we here at *The SPECTRUM* are trying to help you to stay healthy despite so many sneaky avenues to try to incapacitate you. The so-called "elite" are pushing their depopulation plan forward as fast as they dare to do without too many of us WAKING UP!

A POISON IN COMMON PLASTICS: p-NONYLPHENOL (p-NP)

From UNKNOWN source, 8/00: [quoting]
Can you remember when wax paper was a

luxury? Probably most can only remember using plastic wrap. If you are like me, the era of plastic “zip-lock” bags was an answer to storing left-overs and for putting food in the freezer.

In a South African publication, *Impact*, June-July 1998, we are told that the chemical substance known as p-Nonylphenol (p-NP) “is an environmental toxicant with estrogenic effects on fertility. PVC piping, by which we get our drinking water, soaps, shampoos, and cosmetics, petrochemical produce, jellies, insecticide aerosols, and certain household and industrial detergents” also contain the substance.

“Nine different types of cling-wrap plastic were tested by the South African team at the University of Pretoria. **Within 26 hours, 100% of the p-NP had ‘oozed’ from the plastic into the food.**”

When such food is consumed, the p-NP in it ends up in the bloodstream, and research has shown that the bodies of fish, birds, animals, and humans confuse it with estrogen, with alarming results.

Dr. Tian de Jager, Department of Urology, University of Pretoria, conducted the research under the direction of Professor Riana Bornman, Head of the Andrology Unit at the University’s Medical School and the Pretoria Academic Hospital.

Working to international standards, Dr. de Jager’s further research revealed the dramatic effects of p-NP. Two groups of rats were exposed to the substance over a period of ten weeks. In the first—adult male rats—he said:

“The results were quite extraordinary. The sexual organs and sperm had shrunk and the quality of sperm was reduced. Their testes and epididymis were poisoned by the p-NP. With the second group, where unborn rats were indirectly exposed, over the same period, to a much lower concentrate, the negative results were more severe.”

In Britain, the research has proven that the body assumes that p-NP is the female hormone estrogen, with dire effects on wildlife. This response to the supposed estrogen is so severe that: “Male trout, released near a water refinery and exposed to p-NP, started generating protein required to produce eggs within three weeks and they all appeared to change into females.”

Dr. de Jager emphasized that over 20,000 tons of p-NP is produced annually in Great Britain.

“Exact figures for South Africa are not available but p-NP is widely used in their plastic and food packaging industries. Unfortunately chemical substances are hardly ever tested for their effect on the reproductive system; therefore, we all could be exposed to estrogenic substances.

Professor Bornman stated: “It is clear that the effect of environmental estrogen is not only

at the reproductive level, but could affect the general health of the population.” Dr. de Jager and Professor Bornman are also involved at the Infertility Clinic at the Pretoria Academic Hospital. The big question to be answered is: “How do we avoid it? [End quoting]

The moral of this story seems to be that if we can’t be poisoned enough with the product itself, maybe we can be through its packaging!

NEW ORGANIC STANDARDS TO PERMIT FLUORIDE!

From the INTERNET, <<http://sightings.com>>, 5/26/00: [quoting]

International Fluoride Information Network I.F.I.N. BULLETIN #125

From Betty Martini <Mission-Possible-USA@altavista.net>

From <LONDAF1@aol.com>

Despite the fact that Sodium Fluoride “is a persistent, non-degradable poison that moves through the environment and accumulates in the soil and organisms” (*Waste Not #461*), the USDA is allowing for its use in the new National Organic Standards which are nearing completion. We need to act *NOW* to ensure that organic food production does not contribute to our already excessive exposure to fluoride. To submit comments, visit <<http://www.fluoridealert.org/organic-standards.htm>> where we have set up one-click access to the USDA’s e-mail comment form. The USDA is accepting comments up until June 12 [*I didn’t get this item before that date; it is never too late to voice your concerns*]. So please add your voice to this matter and remind the USDA that:

- Section 6508 (c)1 of the New Organic Standards says that producers shall not use “poisons such as arsenic and lead salts that have long-term effects and persist in the environment.” Fluoride is in this category.

- Chronic ingestion of fluoride has been associated with damage to kidneys, teeth, and bone (5); increased hip fractures in the elderly (6-13); bone spurs (14); stress fractures (15); and osteosarcoma (bone cancer) in young males (16-18). Fluoride collects in the aorta, skin, skeleton, and cataracts. It causes calcifications in joints, soft tissues, and in and around teeth (19), and disturbs the formation of collagen (20).

- Fluoride concentrates in the pineal gland with a decrease in production of melatonin, accompanied by early puberty in gerbils (21, 22) and perhaps in young girls (23).

- Fluoride passes through the placenta from the mother’s blood to the developing fetus (24-26) and can interfere with calcification of bones and formation of teeth (27, 28).

- Two recent animal studies reported that fluoride accumulates in the brain (29, 30). Fluoride enables aluminum to enter the brain; aluminum appears to associate with the protein

tangles seen in Alzheimer’s Disease (29). Other studies suggest fluoride exposure may have adverse impacts on the developing brain (31).

(The above are excerpts taken from *Waste Not #461*, which was written by Ellen Connett and Jackie Jacobson, and which is presented in full at the website address given above.)

References:

(6) Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry (ATSDR), 1993. Toxicological profile for fluorides, hydrogen fluoride, and fluorine (F). U.S. Department of Health & Human Services, *Public Health Service Bulletin*, p. 56-57. (7) Danielson C, et al. 1992. Hip fractures and fluoridation in the Utah’s elderly population. *JAMA*, 268, 746-748. (8) Jacobsen SJ, et al. 1992. The association between water fluoridation and hip fracture among white women and men aged 65 years and older. *Annals of Epidemiology*, 2, 617-626. (9) Jacobsen SJ, et al. 1990. Regional variation in the incidence of hip fracture, US White women aged 65 years and older. *JAMA*, 264, 500-502. (10) Cooper C, et al. 1991. Water fluoridation and hip fracture (letter). *JAMA*, 266, 513-514. (11) Jacqmin-Gadda H, et al. 1995. Fluorine concentration in drinking water and fractures in the elderly (letter). *JAMA*, 273, 775-776. (12) Sowers MR, et al. 1991. A prospective study of bone mineral content and fracture in communities with differential fluoride exposure. *American Journal of Epidemiology*, 133, 6649-6660. (13) Cooper C, Wickham CAC, Barker DJR, Jacobson SJ. 1991. Water fluoridation and hip fracture [letter]. *JAMA*, 266 513-514. (14) Waldbott GL, Burgstahler, AW, McKinney, HL. 1978. *Fluoridation: The Great Dilemma*. p.199, Fig. 12-4; p 200, Fig 12-5. (15) Schlesinger ER, et al. 1956. Newburgh-Kingston Caries-Fluorine Study XIII. Pediatric Findings After Ten Years. *JADA*, 52. (16) Waldbott et al. 1978. p 225. (17) Cohn PD. 1992. An epidemiologic report on drinking water and fluoridation. *New Jersey Department Of Health Bulletin*, Trenton, NJ. (18) National Toxicology Program. 1991. Toxicology and carcinogenesis studies of sodium fluoride in F344/N rats and B6C3F1 mice. *NTP Report No. 393*. (19) Waldbott et al. 1978. p 151-153; p 166; p 99, 195; p 151-153; p 183-184. (20) Yiamouyiannis J. 1993. Fluoride: The Aging Factor. *Health Action Press*. Chapter 4 et al. (21) Luke J. 1994. Effects of fluoride on the physiology of the pineal gland. *Caries Research*, 28, 204. (22) Luke J. 1998. Effects of fluoride on the physiology of the pineal gland in the mongolian gerbil meriones unguiculatus. Paper presented at the 22nd Conference of the International Society for Fluoride Research, Bellingham, Washington. August 24-27. 23. Schlesinger ER, et al. 1956. (Note: Girls were found to have reached menstruation five months earlier, on average, in

fluoridated Newburgh compared to girls in non-fluoridated Kingston.) (24) ATSDR, 1993. p 6, 83-84. (25) Cassarett and Doull. 1975. Toxicology. p 717. (26) Smith and Smith. 1935. *JADA*, 22: 814-817. (27) Crops in Peace and War. *USDA Yearbook* 1950-51. p. 722 (28) Fleming HS and Greenfield. 1954. Changes in the teeth and jaws of neonatal webster mice after administration of NaF and CaF₂ to the female parent during gestation. *J Dental Res*, 33:780-788. (29) Varner JA, et al. 1998. Chronic administration of aluminum-fluoride and sodium-fluoride to rats in drinking water: alterations in neuronal and cerebrovascular integrity. *Brain Research*, 784, 284-298. (30) Mullenix P, et al. 1995. Neurotoxicity of sodium fluoride in rats. *Neurotoxicology and Teratology*, 17, 169-177. (31) Schettler T, Stein J, Reich F, Valenti M, Wallinga D. May 2000. *In Harm's Way: Toxic Threats To Child Development*. Greater Boston Physicians for Social Responsibility. p 90-92. (<http://www.igc.org/psr>). [End quoting]

Can we begin to see that the so-called "elite" controllers are not out to save us from anything and that they are committed to depopulation. If we would only open our eyes, the signs are all around us! Pay close attention to the following article, please.

Make us sick and weak and kill us "useless eaters" by the millions, but get our money through exorbitant medical bills first is part of the elite's goals. Also, by providing us with a slow—and thus maybe even unsuspected—death, it makes it harder for us to detect it as planned genocide.

Remember also from past lessons presented in this newspaper on the subject of mind control how sodium fluoride is well known to be quite effective as an agent to keep "animals" DOCILE. Which leads into this next item:

HOW TO CONTROL PEOPLE

From AMERICAN PATRIOT FRIENDS NETWORK, <apfn@apfn.org>, 8/19/00: [quoting]

<<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/apfncont.htm>>

By Charley Reese

The difference between true education and vocational training has been cleverly blurred. Here are a few tips on how smart people can control other people. If any of this rings a bell—well, then wake up!

The first principle of people control is not to let them know you are controlling them. If people knew, this knowledge will breed resentment and possibly rebellion, which would then require brute force and terror, and old fashioned, expensive, and not 100% certain methods of control.

It is easier than you think to control people indirectly, to manipulate them into thinking what you want them to think, and doing what

you want them to do.

One basic technique is to keep them ignorant. Educated people are not as easy to manipulate. Abolishing public education or restricting access to education would be the direct approach. That would spill the beans. The indirect approach is to control the education they receive.

It's possible to be a Ph.D., doctor, lawyer, businessman, journalist, or an accountant, just to name a few examples, and at the same time be an uneducated person. The difference between true education and vocational training has been cleverly blurred in our time so that we have people successfully practicing their vocations while at the same time being totally ignorant of the larger issues of the world in which they live.

The most obvious symptom is their absence of original thought. Ask them a question and they will end up reciting what someone else thinks or thought the answer was. (What do they think? Well, they never thought about it.) Their education consisted of learning how to use the library and cite sources.

That greatly simplifies things for the controller because, with lots of money, university endowments, foundations, grants, and ownership of media, it is relatively easy to control who they will think of as authorities to cite in lieu of doing their own thinking.

Another technique is to keep them entertained. Roman emperors did not stage circuses and gladiator contests because they didn't have television. We have television because we don't have circuses and gladiator events. Either way, the purpose is to keep the people's minds focused on entertainment, sports, and peripheral political issues. This way you won't have to worry that they will ever figure out the real issues that allow you to control them.

Just as a truly educated person is difficult to control, so too is an economically independent person. Therefore, you want to create conditions that will produce people who work for wages, since wage earners have little control over their economic destiny. You'll also want to control the monetary, credit, and banking systems. This will allow you to inflate the currency and make it next to impossible for wage earners to accumulate capital. You can also cause periodic deflation to collapse the family businesses, family farms, and entrepreneurs, including independent community banks.

To keep trade unions under control, you just promote a scheme that allows you to shift production jobs out of the country and bring back the products as imports (it is called Free Trade). This way you will end up with no unions or docile unions.

Another technique is to buy both political parties so that, after a while, people will feel that no matter whether they vote for Candidate

A or Candidate B, they will get the same policies. This will create great apathy and a belief that the political process is useless for effecting real change.

Pretty soon you will have a population that feels completely helpless, and thinks the bad things happening to them are nobody in particular's fault, just a result of global forces or evolution or some other disembodied abstract concept. If necessary, you can offer scapegoats.

Then you can bleed them dry without having to worry overly much that one of them will sneak into your house one night and cut your throat. If you do it right, they won't even know whose throat they are cutting. [End quoting]

Keep the above scenario in mind as you read the article on our modern educational system elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM*.

A WARNING FROM THE UNITED STATES SUPREME COURT!

From the *SPOTLIGHT E-MAIL NEWSLETTER* #51, 8/16/00: [quoting]

"75 to 90 percent of American trial lawyers are incompetent, dishonest, or both." — Chief Justice Warren Burger, U.S. Supreme Court

If this statement is true, shouldn't you consider learning a little about law yourself, even if only to keep your lawyers in line?

When legal problems are in front of you, if you don't know your rights, you might as well not have any. Lawyers are advantaged in that they know how to find the law in the library. This knowledge is not an occult mystery.

The laws are supposed to be made by the people and for the people. They are not supposed to make lawyers and bureaucrats a privileged ruling elite. That's why *Citizen's Law Digest* was created solely to put knowledge into the hands of the general public, and to teach you how to find the law.

Lawyers are often not only overpriced, but also are frequently tough to deal with.

Too many do not listen to clients, do not do enough research, and do not pay enough attention to details—and that can cost you.

You have the right under the *Constitution* to act as your own attorney. And if you don't know the *Constitution*, both of this country and your state, then you are at great disadvantage. Many politicians, police, and bureaucrats don't want you to know what is in these documents.

— *Citizen's Law Digest*

<www.citizensjustice.com> [End quoting]

I think most of our readers have at least suspicioned this was true. If you ever consider seeing a lawyer, it would be wise to keep this uppermost in your mind and to weigh your odds before you commit your time and money.

AMERICAN HEART ASSOCIATION
ISSUES NEW CPR GUIDELINES

From the INTERNET, <http://sightings.com>, 8/16/00: [quoting]

Hoping to save more lives by making CPR performance as straightforward as possible, the American Heart Association today announced it has revised its guidelines for cardiopulmonary resuscitation and the treatment of cardiovascular emergencies.

One of the most significant alterations to the policy, which hasn't been changed in eight years, is that untrained bystanders and CPR-certified lay people will no longer have to check an unconscious person's pulse before administering chest compressions. Instead, the person can "check for lifelessness using breath, movement, and response to stimulation as indicators" says Dr. Roger D. White, professor of anesthesiology at Mayo Medical School in Rochester, Minnesota.

Research indicates that at least 35% of trained and untrained rescuers are wrong about whether or not a victim has a pulse, Dr. Vinay Nadkarni, chairman-elect of the heart association's Emergency Cardiovascular Care committee says. According to Nadkarni, the United Kingdom and European Resuscitation Councils have already successfully deleted pulse checks by lay people from CPR training.

Pulse Check Not Effective

"Pulse check is not effective. Even healthcare workers have difficulties. And when bystanders look for a pulse, it's even less effective. Almost 99% of them can't do it in the first 10-15 seconds, explains Dr. Paul Pepe, AHA spokesperson and professor and chair of Emergency Medicine at the University of Texas, Southwestern Medical Center in Dallas. Texas Healthcare providers will, however, still be expected to check a victim's pulse before doing chest compressions, he said.

The guideline changes mean that people who have previously been trained in CPR will need to be retrained when their current certification expires, and new CPR training materials used in CPR classes will be available for widespread use by next summer, the AHA said. U.S. guidelines for emergency CPR were last revised in 1992.

The heart association also released new, simplified guidelines for managing an unconscious choking victim, saying there is evidence that chest compression in CPR creates enough pressure in an unconscious patient to eject a foreign body from an airway without also using mouth-to-mouth resuscitation or abdominal thrusts.

"Rescue breathing instructions can be too complicated for untrained people to follow," explains White, adding that there is also "a definite aesthetic concern for some people

doing mouth-to-mouth."

A Seattle study, published in the *New England Journal Of Medicine* in May, found that bystanders at the scene of a collapse, advised by emergency services over the telephone to perform chest compressions alone, were more effective than those instructed to do chest compressions combined with mouth-to-mouth resuscitation.

Trend For The Future

Mouth-to-mouth resuscitation guidelines will change in Britain as well, the *Independent* reported yesterday. "I think this may well be the trend for the future" Dr. Lotte Newman, medical adviser to St. John Ambulance, Britain's leading first-aid organization, told the British newspaper.

Other changes recommended by the AHA include using two thumbs rather than two fingers to perform CPR on infants and the standardization of the ratios of chest compressions to rescue breaths that had been recommended in adults.

AHA president Dr. Rose Marie Robertson says the association is also pressing a campaign to get automatic heart defibrillators installed in places like sports stadiums, airports, and other public buildings. Defibrillators can automatically assess whether a cardiac arrest victim's heart is fibrillating, or beating randomly, and provides an electric shock to regulate the heartbeat.

Automated external defibrillators are now considered "standard CPR" says the AHA, and their availability significantly decreases the number of needless deaths each year. Today, 80% to 90% of patients collapsing at O'Hare Airport are resuscitated by bystanders using defibrillators, with most of these patients awake and talking by the time professional rescuers arrive, according to the association.

Heart attack survival chances fall by 7% to 10% for every minute between collapse and defibrillation, Mary Fran Hazinski of Vanderbilt University Medical Center says. Currently, in the U.S., only 5% of the victims of sudden cardiac arrest survive, but rates vary widely from place to place, according to Hazinski.

Edward Stapleton of the State University of New York at Stony Brook said the new guidelines will cut the time needed for CPR refresher courses from 3½ - 4 hours down to 2 hours. The new guidelines will be published in the association's August 22 issue of *Circulation* magazine. CPR instructors will be trained in the new policy next month, and in January are expected to be teaching it. People who currently are CPR-certified will be retrained in the new methods when they get recertified. [End quoting]

These simplifications of the CPR procedure may lower the intimidation threshold and attract more people to become CPR certified. In any

emergency, there is never a complaint that too many people have emergency training!

AUSTRALIAN MILITARY
GIVEN RIGHT
TO SHOOT ON SIGHT AT
OLYMPICS THIS MONTH!

Excerpted from *THE TIMES OF LONDON*, Sydney, Australia, Aug. 2000: [quoting]

The Australian Government is under mounting pressure to water down draconian new security laws that would give the military the right to shoot civilians on sight during the Olympic Games next month [September].

Civil rights campaigners fear that the government is using the threat of terrorism at the Games to introduce laws that could be used during strikes and legitimate protests.

Under the new measures, soldiers could be used to perform duties normally undertaken by the police, such as the erection of barricades, the detention of suspects, and the search and recapture of buildings, but it is the shoot-to-kill powers that have enraged Australian civil rights groups. [End quoting]

Sounds like there are some people who are WIDE AWAKE down under. Once those laws are on the books, they very rarely get taken off—just in case they want to use them, and of course they will find the excuse to do so.

TEXAS SCHOOL TEACHERS'
PAY RANKS LOWEST
IN THE U.S.

This headline is taken from an article I saw in the news. This is the state where Governor Bush, in his flowing presidential rhetoric, says great strides have been made in improving education to a "first rate" level. Just what might those "improvements" be which he wants to apply nationally?

CONSCIENTIOUS COP

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 7/24/00: [quoting] Patrol Officer William Oertwig, Jr. of the Miami-Dade Police Department has refused, on principle, to issue traffic tickets the past two years, because he feels his police powers shouldn't be used to collect cash for the county and the state, reported the *Miami New Times*. "When I took this job 25 years ago, I took it as a deputy sheriff, to protect and defend not just the *Constitution Of The United States*, but the rights of the people" explained 47-year-old Oertwig, who earns \$50,000 a year. "I did not take the job of a revenue-producing agent. That's a detestable quota system" Oertwig charges. [End quoting]

Though the Police Department probably does not dare fire him, if he ever loses his job over this crisis of conscience, hopefully something more rewarding will come his way.

LOSING RESPECT

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 7/24/00: [quoting] Speaking before the American Law Institute, Supreme Court Chief Justice William Rehnquist whined that a new drive to disclose judges' finances on the Internet "could endanger the individual judge".

Observed Richard Shepard, candidate for attorney general in Washington State: "So, let me get this straight. Judges should be able to force disclosure of a litigant's most private information, from medications taken to Social Security numbers, but should not be required to disclose the most basic financial information that might reflect personal biases regarding the cases on that judge's calendar. Hmmm. And some people wonder why the judiciary is losing the respect of the people." [End quoting]

If such financial disclosure were to actually happen and the people were to actually know to what extent crooks sat in the seats of judges, it would be a lot worse than "the judiciary is losing the respect of the people"—the people would probably bring back the "hanging tree" to deal with these imposters!

SEATBELTS INFLATE IN CRASHES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, September 2000: [quoting]

Airbags work best when you sit crash-dummy straight. Trouble is, people slouch. Behold the BF Goodrich inflatable seatbelt.

"During a significant crash, the system rapidly inflates a bladder that runs the length of the belt" says a company spokesman.

Working with the existing airbag system, the belt inflates in the first 10 milliseconds of a crash. Airbags deploy after 25 to 30 milliseconds.

In the fraction of a second before airbag deployment, the belt pushes the occupant into the proper seating position. Thus, the force of the airbag is better tolerated and the bag itself offers more protection, especially for kids. The belt's cushioning also distributes the force of this restraint across the body.

SmartBelts will be available in 2002. [End quoting]

Sounds like an excellent way of helping to prevent deaths and injuries, especially as air bags can cause injury from their rapid inflation process.

STEPPING UP TO 42-VOLT POWER

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

Your next car could have a 42-volt electrical system—triple today's 14-volt charging required for a 12-volt battery.

Higher voltage enables carmakers to power electric steering, shifting, suspension, and braking, more sophisticated communications,

and entertainment and safety systems. Car keys will disappear and be supplanted by keyless entry, even fingerprint ID. Electromagnetic valve actuators will replace the engine camshaft. Belt drives will disappear. The water pump, power steering, and a/c compressor will be electrically operated on demand only, saving power and fuel otherwise lost to belt drives. All carmakers have agreed to 42 volts, and the first systems will appear next year in Europe. The changeover will be gradual. [End quoting]

This change was probably hastened along by the new "hybrid" vehicles introduced this year by Honda and Toyota. Their cars use a small gasoline engine to mostly run an electrical generator, and then the electricity is used to run most everything else and power the car.

ELECTRICITY REBATE FOR SAN DIEGO

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, for 8/4/00: [quoting]

With California's power grid strained to the breaking point and customers outraged over soaring bills, angry politicians Thursday urged a "ratepayer rebellion" to challenge the industry, in the nation's first deregulated electric market.

California's top utility regulators, after hearing the complaints of consumers whose bills **HAVE DOUBLED AND EVEN TRIPLED** this year, approved a \$100 million rebate for electricity consumers in San Diego, the city worst hit by the state's power crisis.

The commission's unanimous vote followed a two-hour hearing before more than 300 people in a jammed auditorium, in which deregulation was denounced as a human and fiscal disaster. Nobody spoke in support of deregulation.

Moments after the vote, officials who had come to the meeting from San Diego said the action by the Public Utilities Commission was too little, too late, and urged customers to refuse to pay more than what they paid a year ago.

"It is starting here; it is starting now. It is a ratepayer rebellion" said San Diego Supervisor Dianne Jacob.

"We're telling people to go back to paying what they did in July 1999. What can they do? There are 3 million of us."

She added: "We are on the brink of disaster."

Patrick Dorinson, spokesman for California's Independent System Operator, which coordinates power sharing between utilities, said California's energy deregulation hasn't worked smoothly in conjunction with other traditionally regulated states. [End quoting]

As the so-called PUBLIC utilities become ever more greedy and daring in their pursuit of

profits without any checks and balances, the one method we-the-people have to fight back is simply our strength in numbers. As San Diego Supervisor Dianne Jacob points out, the utilities are powerless against large-scale revolt!

SPACE DRILL BORES SQUARE HOLES

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

You can't put a square peg in a round hole but now you can drill a square hole. And, you can do it in materials ranging from solid rock to fragile ribs. Making this possible is the new Ultrasonic/Sonic Drill developed by Cybersonics of Erie, Pennsylvania, and NASA's Jet Propulsion Laboratory, in Pasadena, California.

The drill has neither a motor, gears, nor any other rotating parts. Instead, it uses piezoelectric actuators that vibrate an electrical field. This motion can wear away at the hardest materials without the need to place significant weight on the drill bit.

In one test, the 1½-pound drill bored a ½-inch hole in granite, using 10 watts of power and minimal push.

"There is no drill chatter and no drill walk on startup" says a NASA spokesman. Cybersonics will initially sell its drill to doctors who will use it to drill holes when attaching surgical plates to bones. [End quoting]

This shows us that, after hundreds of years of thinking that drilling a square hole was impossible—the impossible was waiting for someone who knew nothing is impossible.

HEALTHY DEEP-FAT COOKING

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, August 2000: [quoting]

If your favorite foods come out of a deep-fat cooker, your arteries will sing the praises of the Spin Fryer. Developed by Synergy Worldwide of Alpharetta, Ga., it makes fried foods less fatty by limiting their contact with cooking oil. Upon starting, the main chamber tilts 25 degrees, rotating the food in and out of the oil. At the end of the cooking cycle the chamber returns to its horizontal position, drains the oil and begins to spin at 800 rpm while vibrating at ultrasonic frequencies. In 4 seconds the food is virtually oil-free. The oil itself goes through a carbon filter so it will be fresh for your next meal. The Spin Fryer will be manufactured by Salton Maxim and goes on sale early next year. [End quoting]

This should help all deep-fried food aficionados keep the fat off their waistlines.

POSSIBLE LARGE EARTHQUAKE(S) COMING SOON???

From the INTERNET, <drboylan@jps.net>.

8/15/00, from Richard J. Boylan, Ph.D.,
DrRichBoylanReports: [quoting]

Subject: FYI—PREDICTION PASSED
 ON.

Dear associates: While I usually do not pass on the various psychic predictions I receive, I am making an exception, in view of the seriousness of this prediction.

Mary, an experiencer, and Native seer of Ojibway tribal descent, has for many years had the gift of being able to predict earthquakes by suddenly hearing the grinding sound of tectonic plates on the move. She can also tell magnitude of the quake by sound intensity, as well as location by the centering of the signal in a certain region of her body, which corresponds, she has learned, with a certain region of the Earth.

Last night (August 14, 2000) she was awakened by the largest, strongest sound signal by far. Mary's interpretation of this unprecedented signal is that a colossal mega-earthquake will occur in Southern California, so enormous that it will be felt in Central America! The event "window" for this megaquake is between today (August 15) and August 29.

Those whose reality frame does not include psychic information can console themselves that they only have until August 30 to wait to declare a "miss" and sound the all-clear. But precaution is seldom a completely wasted exercise.

I am not vouching that this prediction is an absolute. I am stating that I find Mary to be a humble, unassuming person who has exercised her gift for many years, and who collaborates with one of the foremost geologists in California, and thus I felt her message merited to be aired for those who want and need to hear it.

Mary also added that she has gotten indications that the Hayward Fault, on the east side of San Francisco Bay, may be next to go. **Her impressions were corroborated by a carpenter in the area who is noting cracks on many building foundations.** It is not clear whether The Big One in Southern California might cause a domino effect on the Hayward Fault.

Mary also opined that this Big One may be part of the Earth Changes which have been predicted by Native American shamans for this period of time.

[Richard Boylan, Ph.D., P. O. Box 22310, Sacramento, CA 95822; phone: (916) 422-7479; e-mail: <drboylan@jps.net>; website: <<http://www.jps.net/drboylan/>>. You are invited to join his UFOTruth Internet reports-and-communications list moderated by Dr. Boylan. Subscribe at: <<http://UFOTruth.listbot.com/>> or his *DrRichBoylanReports* (reports only) list at: <<http://DrRichBoylanReports.listbot.com/>>.

* * *

August 17, 2000:

UPDATE FROM EARTHQUAKE MARY

The Native American seer and experiencer, Mary, who recently shared the signal she received about an impending mega-earthquake in Southern California, provided an update to me yesterday.

After consulting with Charlotte King, a noted earthquake seer, she agreed with Charlotte that some of the extraordinarily strong signal she had received was picking up on the unusual cluster of three strong earthquakes yesterday above magnitude 6 in the Southern Hemisphere (in the Kermadecs M6.7, Papua New Guinea M6.0 and New Zealand M7.3).

But Mary still feels that there is additional signal pointing still to a Southern California event. She consulted with several "sensitives" in Southern California, who feel that the event is more likely three weeks from now (early September), rather than within two weeks (before the end of August), but agree with Mary that they detect something big building.

[End quoting]

Always remember that such information as is shared above is based upon sensed probabilities—the accumulation or piling-up of potential energy—and these may shift, as do piles of sand at the beach, depending upon whatever "winds of change" may be blowing. The better part of wisdom is simply to be on alert and be prepared if you are in the mentioned areas. Meanwhile, note the M5.2 (so they said) earthquake at about 1:36 a.m. Pacific Time on Sunday 9/3/00 which did much damage in the Napa Valley area north of San Francisco; that quake occurred along the northern extension of the problematic Hayward Fault. Stay tuned.

SOMETHING TO LIGHTEN YOUR SPIRITS

From E-MAIL, 8/21/00: [quoting]

One Sunday morning, the pastor noticed little Alex was staring up at the large plaque that hung in the foyer of the church. The plaque was covered with names, and small American flags were mounted on either side of it.

The seven-year-old had been staring at the plaque for some time, so the pastor walked up, stood beside the boy, and said quietly "Good morning, Alex."

"Good morning, Pastor," replied the young man, still focused on the plaque. "Pastor, what is this?" Alex asked. "Well, son, it's a memorial to all the young men and women who died in the service."

Soberly, they stood together, staring at the large plaque. Little Alex's voice was barely audible when he asked: "Which service, the 8:30 or the 11:00?" — Thanks, M.S.

[End quoting]

OUCH!!

From the INTERNET, "Cristina" <patest@gstis.net>, 8/9/00: [quoting]

To: <thespectrum@tminet.com>

I just received my latest issue of *SPECTRUM* and saw you printed the story of "The Man Without a Face—aka Mel Gibson" that I previously read on Jim Berkland's <www.szygyjob.com> website message board. The gal who originally shared this article then came back and apologized to the "readers" of the board that this article turned out to be erroneous and was not a true story about Mel Gibson. I believe a retraction also may have appeared on the Jeff Rense <www.sightings.com> website.

I know I believed it when I first read it, and even shared the story with my husband. Needless to say all the believers of the article, myself included, felt a bit foolish when it was later proven to be false. It seems to have appeared around the time of the opening of *The Patriot* movie. Hmmmm—a public relations ploy? Another ongoing lesson in discernment, no doubt! And yes, the lessons get more and more subtle! — M. E. [End quoting]

We apologize if we were hoodwinked by this story. Most of the inspirational events that find their way into this column are true miracles as great or greater than this one, and by changing the name, this could very likely have been true for someone, somewhere. We are not sure of the extent of the "proof" of the "deception"—even to the possibility of reverse publicity to squash an actual truth—but we felt we should share the above message due to its sincere nature, and to be respectful to those who DO persevere through adversity, and create miracles, every day! Which leads to:

WHEN YOU THOUGHT I WASN'T LOOKING

From the INTERNET, 8/16/00: [quoting]

A message every parent should read, because your children are watching you and doing as you do, not as you say:

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you hang my first painting on the refrigerator, and I immediately wanted to paint another one.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you feed a stray cat, and I learned that it was good to be kind to animals.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you make my favorite cake for me and I learned that little things can be the special things in life.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I heard you say a prayer, and I knew there is a God I could always talk to and I learned to trust in God.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you make a meal and take it to a friend who was sick, and I learned that we all have to help

take care of each other.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you give of your time and money to help people who had nothing and I learned that those who have something should give to those who don't.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I felt you kiss me good night and I felt loved and safe.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw you take care of our house and everyone in it and I learned we have to take care of what we are given.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw how you handled your responsibilities, even when you didn't feel good and I learned that I would have to be responsible when I grow up.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw tears come from your eyes and I learned that sometimes things hurt, but it's all right to cry.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I saw that you cared and I wanted to be everything that I could be.

When you thought I wasn't looking, I looked at you and wanted to say: "Thanks for all the things I saw when you thought I wasn't looking." [End quoting]

Remember the power of the great truism: "Actions speak louder than words."

ANGELS IN THE CLASSROOM

From the INTERNET, <para-discuss@tje.net>, 8/8/00: [quoting]

Thought For Day, a nice uplifting story:

A pastor read a letter from an elementary school teacher who attended East Hill Church. The gist of the letter was as follows:

Last school year, her classroom was made up of little third graders, every one of which came from either a single parent family, or a dysfunctional family, was undernourished and/or uncared for, lived in an abusive home and was either beaten, bruised, or raped by other family members; one little girl's dad died of AIDS, and the list goes on.

Her heart bled for these kids. Before the 1999-2000 school year started, she and her husband went to her classroom and prayed over each desk in the room. They prayed that God would place an angel behind each and every child throughout the coming year to watch over them and protect them.

A month or so after the year had started, she gave the kids an assignment to write about what they would like to be when they grew up.

Everybody was busy with his or her assignment, when "Andrew" raised his hand. When she asked him what he needed, he asked how to spell "mighty".

After telling him how to spell mighty, she asked him why he needed to know. Andrew said it was because, when he grew up, he wanted to be a "mighty man of God". When he said this, little "Mark" sitting next to him

asked: "So, what's a mighty man of God?" The teacher, swallowing back her tears, and knowing she could not say anything in the classroom, told Andrew to go ahead and tell Mark what it was. So Andrew says: "It's a man who puts on the armor of God and is a soldier for God."

After observing some conversation between Andrew and Mark, the teacher, with a lump in her throat, started to walk away, when Andrew motioned with his little forefinger for her to come closer. He whispered to her, asking if she believed in angels. She told him yes, she did. Then he asked her if she thought people could see angels, and she said she thought some people probably could. Andrew said that he did, and he could see an angel standing behind each kid in the room.

I don't think there was a dry eye in the church that night! We need to remember to pray for all of the teachers, that although there is no prayer in school, that they are dedicated enough to pray for the protection of God's angels over the lives of their students. Maybe it wouldn't hurt, even at work. — Ross Millard.

[End quoting]

As the article elsewhere in this issue of *The SPECTRUM* points out, our educational system needs ALL the help it can get! There is also a good general lesson here for all of us to remember: that Lighted Helpers from the Higher Realms always stand ready to assist us IF WE BUT ASK for that help with a sincere heart.

* * *

Editor's note: It's bound to happen at some time, considering the usual size of this newspaper, the lack of size of the staff, and the complexities of modern, computer-driven desktop publishing—but did it have to happen right at the punchline of a cool story? Moral: we have to keep A LOT of Light around this newspaper at ALL times!

The following story is the last article in last month's News Desk. This time, however, we have hopefully included the important text (in bold type) that somehow disappeared in a "Bermuda Triangle" of computer bits and bytes between the editing stage and the layout stage of production.

My (E.Y.) 85-year-old mother, who still is part of the small staff who feed over 700 children every school day at my old grade school in Western Pennsylvania, was the "eagle eye" who first alerted me to this problem. (Thanks, mom; guess I still can't get away with anything.)

We apologize for any inconvenience the omission may have caused. With the missing text reinstated, this wonderful story ought to now make a whole lot more sense than it did last month! Get those Kleenex ready.

JAMA'S ARK

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, September 1999, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I watched 10-year-old Sarah sitting by herself under an oak tree, far from the other kids playing kickball in the Georgia sun. Staring at the ground, she picked at a tuft of grass. Since she'd arrived at our foster home a week earlier, she hadn't said a word to me or my husband, Charlie, or to the other kids. Nor had she wanted to play with any of the displaced animals on our farm, Noah's Ark Rehabilitation Center.

"She's been abused from a young age, the social worker had warned us. No one's been able to help her." "I'll be able to" I thought. But whenever I went to hug Sarah, she stood as stiff as a pole, arms clamped to her sides. Never in eight years of caring for foster kids had I met a child who couldn't hug back. Now I wondered if, once again, I'd taken on too much.

Ever since I was a little girl I'd been rushing to catch up with my dreams. My dad was an itinerant preacher, so my family was always on the road. One morning I found a scraggly stray puppy outside the motel we'd stayed in. I smuggled him into the backseat of our beat-up station wagon, but the puppy yelped and gave us away. "Now, Jama" Dad said gently, "you know we can't have pets with us on the road."

"When I grow up, I'm going to have lots of animals, just like Noah did on his ark" I declared. "I'm going to have run-down horses and three-legged goats and runty pigs and toothless tigers. I'll take in all the stray, hurt animals nobody else wants." That was the first dream.

The second came on a trip to Mexico, when we were giving money we'd collected to an orphanage. My stomach tightened when I saw the kids slept on metal beds without sheets. I told my parents I was going to build a home for kids without families. "And we'll have bedspreads on the bunk beds and books and toys all over the place" I said breathlessly.

"Honey, calm down" Mama said. "In time. Pray about it and wait."

I could pray, but how could I wait? Those children needed help, and I needed to help them.

With every stray animal or lonely kid we had to leave behind, I told my parents all about my dreams again. By the time I was a teenager, I was good and tired of the word wait.

One night Dad was leading a revival in Crossville, Tennessee. I noticed a handsome fellow with dark curly hair at the service. I could not take my eyes off him! I asked a gal who he was. "That's Charlie Hedgecoth."

My pulse started to race. I felt certain God had put Charlie in my path. "I'm going to

marry him” I decided. And two months later that’s exactly what I did, despite my parents’ urgings, as always, to wait. Eventually, my family had to move on. Charlie and I stayed put. As I watched a dust cloud kick up behind the old station wagon, I wiped away my tears and squared my shoulders.

Now I was on my own. It was time to make all my dreams come true. Eager to get started, I headed to the grocery store. That evening I showed Charlie what I’d bought.

“We’ve got some crackers and chips and look—cupcakes” I said, setting the goodies on the counter.

Charlie peered into the empty bags. “But, Jama, did you get any real food, like chicken or potatoes?”

“Why would I get that?” I asked. “We can go out to eat that sort of stuff.”

Charlie stared at me. I had grown up in motels. I barely understood how eggs got from their shells into omelettes. All at once I felt overwhelmed: “Lord, I know I’ll have to work hard. But you put these dreams in my heart. Help me follow them.”

Charlie and I moved to Indiana, then to Georgia, where we rented a small farm. We had three sons and two daughters, and I’d soon gathered more than 200 unwanted and disabled animals—everything from monkeys to raccoons to cows. A local couple even donated the money to build an eagle-care facility. It was a never-ending battle to keep the house clean. Cages filled with rabbits and possums crowded the living room. Charlie worked hard for a trucking company. When he got home, he plowed and planted. After school, I took the kids with me on a film delivery route. But even working as hard as we did, we were way beyond broke.

Time and again our electricity was cut off. I resorted to rifling through dumpsters behind grocery stores to find food for the animals. Some sympathetic store managers set aside a few things. Then one day I found a teenager sleeping by a dumpster. We barely had enough for our own kids, but this boy had nothing. “Yes, help him” a voice inside me urged. I took him home, and a procession of displaced kids soon followed.

There was always another mouth to feed. One spring morning I was too tired to get out of bed. The children and Charlie were playing catch outside with an old football we’d found at a yard sale. Suddenly I wondered: “What’s wrong with me, God? I wanted to make a cozy home with toys for orphaned children, but I don’t have enough money to take care of my own family, not to mention the animals.” The trash was filled with empty cans of dog food, the hamper crammed with unwashed clothes. Hadn’t there been a time when a toothless poodle wouldn’t let Charlie get into bed? “More room” I thought, “that’s what we need.”

I pulled myself up and went outside to my family. “Pack up, because we’re moving to a

bigger place where Noah’s Ark can grow.” We piled into our van and just started driving, looking for a farm. After six months Charlie finally said, “Jama, I’m really worried. This is crazy even for you. We’re using nickels and dimes to put gas in the car. How much longer can we do this?”

“Charlie” I said, “we have to keep looking. God will help us and show us the right place.”

Finally, one day as we were driving through Locust Grove, Georgia, we passed a For Sale sign nailed to a tree. “Stop, Charlie!” I yelled.

He slammed on the brakes.

“What’s wrong?”

“This is our farm!” I jumped out of the car and ran through the tall grass to a knoll where a small two-bedroom house with a porch stood in a pecan grove. I sank to my knees. “Thank you, Lord. This is it!”

I had no earthly idea how we were going to pay the \$497,000 asking price, but I borrowed the \$12,000 deposit from my father’s friend and we signed a contract promising to pay the total amount the following June of 1991. Meanwhile we’d pay rent. Deep down I knew I was being impractical, but I couldn’t help myself. I had to keep my dreams alive.

May 1991 came, and not only did we not have the \$485,000, but we were \$6000 behind on our rent. I called an attorney to ask about our options. “Jama, you’ve got thirty days to vacate” he told me. “There’s really nothing else we can do. I’m sorry I can’t help you more.”

After I hung up, I started bawling. “God, I’m in a mess again” I said. “I have more than three hundred animals, and all of these children, with no place to go.” Again, my dreams were getting away from me.

Then God seemed to answer: “It’s in My hands.”

“All right” I said, “but you haven’t got much time.” I looked at the calendar on the wall. Where would we be in the next couple of days? How would I tell my family we would have to move again?

The phone rang. It was the attorney. “My client who donated the eagle facility to you last year just called. I happened to mention your plight to him. You’re not going to believe this, but he and his wife would like to pay off your property!”

I nearly dropped the phone.

Soon after the property was purchased, our benefactor came by to visit. His wife’s eyebrows rose when she saw a colt in a sleeping bag on our bedroom floor. She pulled me aside. “Jama, you and your family deserve a bigger place. Find an architect and build a house with ten bedrooms and ten bathrooms.”

I wrapped my arms around her, speechless. Finally, my kids and animals would have a place to call their own.

We converted our original two-bedroom home into a wildlife rehabilitation center and moved into our spacious new quarters—enough to house up

to 12 foster kids at a time. At last all of the pieces were in place. Our farm had more animals than a zoo, the foster home more books and toys than we could count.

Yet here I was, watching 10-year-old Sarah, unreachable despite all my efforts. I was so used to seeing results just so long as I kept plugging away. Now I felt as helpless as I had as a little girl who couldn’t keep a stray puppy.

The night Sarah came to us, she barely ate a bite of her dinner. I asked her, over and over: “Honey, what can I do for you?” Sarah just gave me a blank stare. A couple of nights later Charlie and I passed by her room and heard sobbing. I knocked and went in. Sarah hushed, but I could see her body trembling.

Back in the hallway I’d whispered to Charlie: “How do we reach Sarah?”

“We can give her food and clothes and love, but we can’t force her to respond to us. Maybe we just need to wait, Jama.”

There was that word again. “She’s hurting NOW” I insisted. “We’ve got to do something right away!”

That afternoon as I watched Sarah pick listlessly at that tuft of grass, I was about to ask for the thousandth time, “Honey, why are you hurting?” when I spied one of our fawns. It wobbled close to Sarah, who looked up for a second, then dropped her head. I drew in my breath as the fawn **climbed into Sarah’s lap. Then the fawn licked Sarah’s face with its velvety tongue. I started to rush over to tell her that it was okay.**

“Wait, Jama.” The words I’d heard so often came loud and clear in my mind. This time I knew they came from God. “But she’s scared” I thought. “Just wait” He told me again.

The fawn kept licking Sarah’s cheeks, dodging her efforts to push it away. At last Sarah stopped struggling. She slowly moved her hands across the fawn’s speckled back. And then Sarah was hugging the fawn as it licked her tears away.

That night Sarah spoke to us for the first time. Soon she was playing kickball with the other kids and helping feed the animals, including the little fawn.

We’d gotten through to Sarah, and God had gotten through to me. I work hard and dream hard and pray hard, but the results are up to God—in His way, in His time. I lose sight of that occasionally, when I want so badly for things to work out as I’d hoped and planned. Yet sometimes the most important thing to do is wait. After all, the least I can do is be as patient with God as He is with me.

—Jama Hedgecoth, Locust Grove, Georgia
[End quoting]

Here is yet another example of what can be accomplished with persistence and faith—and listening within for that Unseen Help which usually works on a different timeclock than our usual lack of patience would like! 

Classified Advertisements

COOKING for PEACE A booklet of various recipies, special foods, beverages, to help balance the immune system, electrolyte levels, and important cellular growth. Price: \$10 + s/h: \$2. Send name and address to:

Cooking For PEACE
Box 277, Devault, PA 19432-0277

How wonderful is the brain to alert an unbalanced part of the body and the mind
TO SEEK THE TRUTH.

No Illness Is Incurable. Scientific discoveries from obesity to degenerative illness. Most advanced methods to achieve ideal health. Addresses cause of ALL Illness. Information package: 1-888-658-8859 louish@octonet.com

Well, you, too, can place a classified ad in *The SPECTRUM*, see page 52 for details.

Support Our Advertisers

Looking For A Good Source Of Essiac Tea?

Try A NURSE'S HERBAL TEA™

Made of Essiac's four ingredients:

- *Burdock root (*Arctium lappa*)
- *Sheep Sorrel (*Rumex acetosella*)
- *Slippery Elm bark (*Ulmus fulva*)
- *Turkey rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*).

Offered in bottled form or as dry herbal mix packets.

I personally cook each order of "A Nurse's Herbal Tea™" in the *commercial kitchen* of my Tehachapi Tea Company under permit and regulation by the county and state health regulatory agencies. Chris Corpening, R.N.

Please call for a brochure or to place an order. Feel free to visit our website.



TEHACHAPI TEA CO.
426 E. Tehachapi Blvd.
Tehachapi, CA 93561

Phone # (661) 823-0767, Fax (661) 823-0695
Toll Free #: (800) 843-2181 (Orders only)
website: anursesherbaltea.com

As Featured in *The SPECTRUM*
October 1999, page 41

ELIMINATE ALL DEBT!
GUARANTEED PROCESS
With Money Back Guarantee

For information send (Postage & Copy Costs Donation) \$10 to:

NO-TAX ACADEMY

1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware [19958]
www.peoples-rights.com

Toll Free # (877) 544-4718

NEWS AND ARTICLES

Articles for *The News Desk* and clippings can be submitted to:

Dr. Al Overholt
P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, Ca 93581

email: alo@tminet.com

As always, I appreciate the many contributions you readers make to *The News Desk* column. God Bless!

— Dr. Al Overholt

 A HORSE IN BALANCE WEARS A CROWN OF LIGHT 

A story honoring en-Light-ened riding masters who developed *Guidelines* to bring: discipline-beauty-grace and balance in the movements of a horse, from a girl who desired to be a better rider. She became the first equestrian American woman in Olympic history. This is her own life story; how their *Guidelines* produced oneness with her horses, also the realization of Creator-God, the Balancing Fulcrum, from riding the Figure 8. The en-Light-ened Equestrian masters were Fritz Stecken and Ludwig Von Zeiner, Head Rider of The Spanish Riding School.

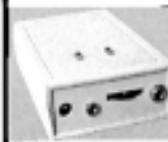
Price: \$10.00 + P/H: \$2.00, payable with name & address to:

M.B. Gill, P.O. Box 277
♥ Devault, PA 19432-0277 ♥

Electricity ... First Aid Kit for the Future

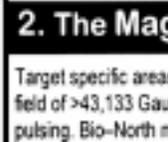
Check the research of Robert C. Beck, D.Sc. based on US Patent # 5,188,738.

The Beck protocol includes 4 steps with 3 units. Endorsed by Bob Beck.



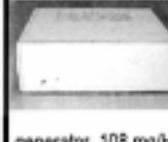
1. The Silver Pulser \$175

Bio-stimulator based on micro-currents. Also makes ionic/colloidal silver with .9999 pure silver wires. Operates from one 9-volt battery. AC option. 3 year warranty.



2. The Magnetic Pulser \$250

Target specific areas. Outputs an intense pulsed magnetic field of >43,133 Gauss. Penetrates 9 inches. Automatic pulsing. Bio-North marked. 12 Volts DC. 2 year warranty.



3. The Water Ozonator \$350

Freshly ozonate drinking water. Tesla-based technology, operates from 12 Volts DC, high efficiency fused quartz crystal, high frequency cold plasma/cold corona ozone generator, 108 mg/Hr output, compact, light-weight, 2 year warranty.

Bio-Tuner: BT5pro \$200



New model with quartz crystal frequency control. Output same as standard on BT5.

Shipping Included

Call for free information package.

1-800-224-0242

250-814-0046 Fax: 250-814-0047

www.sotainstruments.com

E-mail: anybody@sotainstruments.com

www.politicsofhealth.com

Avoid Land Regulations & Stop Paying Property Tax

Legally?

GUARANTEED PROCESS
• With Money Back Guarantee •

For information, send Postal Donation \$10.00 to:

Peoples Rights/Tax Academy

c/o 1624 Savannah Road SP
Lewes, Delaware (19958)-9999

Toll-Free (877) 544-4718
www.peoples-rights.com

“Dr. Jekyll” Or “Mr. Hyde”

Which Is FEMA?

[Continued from Front Page]

The following revealing article was obtained from the Internet at the www.inforamp.net/~jwhitley/fema.htm website:

FEMA — THE U.S. “SHADOW GOVERNMENT”

Few Americans—indeed, few Congressional reps—are aware of the existence of Mount Weather, a mysterious underground military base carved deep inside a mountain near the sleepy rural town of Bluemont, Virginia, just 46 miles from Washington DC. Mount Weather—also known as the Western Virginia Office of Controlled Conflict Operations—is buried not just in hard granite, but in secrecy as well.

In March, 1976, *The Progressive Magazine* published an astonishing article entitled “The Mysterious Mountain.” The author, Richard Pollock, based his investigative report on Senate subcommittee hearings and upon “several off-the-record interviews with officials formerly associated with Mount Weather”. His report, and a 1991 article in *TIME* magazine entitled “Doomsday Hideaway”, supply a few compelling hints about what is going on underground.

Ted Gup, writing for *TIME*, describes the base as follows:

“Mount Weather is a virtually self-contained facility. Aboveground, scattered across manicured lawns, are about a dozen buildings bristling with antennas and microwave relay systems. An on-site sewage-treatment plant, with a 90,000 gallon-a-day capacity, and two tanks holding 250,000 gallons of water, could last some 200 people more than a month; underground ponds hold additional water supplies. Not far from the installation’s entry gate are a control tower and a helicopter pad. The mountain’s real secrets are not visible at ground level.”

The mountain’s “real secrets” are protected by warning signs, 10-foot-high chain-link fences, razor wire, and armed guards. Curious motorists and hikers on the Appalachian trail are relieved of their sketching pads and cameras and sent on their way. Security is tight.

The government has owned the site since 1903; it has seen service as an artillery range, a hobo farm during the Depression, and a National Weather Bureau Facility. In 1936, the U.S. Bureau of Mines took control and started digging.

Mount Weather is virtually an underground city, according to former personnel interviewed

by Pollock. Buried deep inside the Earth, Mount Weather was equipped with such amenities as:

- private apartments and dormitories,
- streets and sidewalks,
- cafeterias and hospitals,
- a water purification system, power plant, and general office buildings,
- a small lake fed by fresh water from underground springs,
- its own mass transit system,
- a TV communication system.

Mount Weather is the self-sustaining underground command center for the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). The facility is the operational center—the hub—of approximately 100 other Federal Relocation Centers, most of which are concentrated in Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Virginia, Maryland, and North Carolina. Together this network of underground facilities constitutes the backbone of America’s “Continuity of Government” program. In the event of nuclear war, declaration of martial law, or other national emergency, the President, his cabinet, and the rest of the Executive Branch would be “relocated” to Mount Weather.

What Does Congress Know About Mount Weather?

According to the *Senate Subcommittee On Constitutional Rights* hearings in 1975, Congress has almost no knowledge and no oversight—budgetary or otherwise—on Mount Weather. Retired Air Force General Leslie W. Bray, in his testimony to the subcommittee said: “I am not at liberty to describe precisely what is the role and the mission and the capability that we have at Mount Weather, or at any other precise location.”

Apparently, this underground capital of the United States is a secret only to Congress and the US taxpayers who paid for it. The Russians know about it, as reported in *TIME*:

“Few in the U.S. government will speak of it, though it is assumed that all along the Soviets have known both its precise location and its mission (unlike the Congress, since Bray wouldn’t tell); defense experts take it as a given that the site is on the Kremlin’s targeting maps.”

The Russians attempted to buy real estate right next door, as a “country estate” for their embassy folks, but that deal was dead-ended by the State Department.



The eagle and shield, adapted from the Great Seal of the United States, represent vigilance and preparedness. The light blue color of the background has a historical association with the Agency and its components. The white triangle represents civil defense. The banner motto “PACE AC BELLO MERITA” means “Service in Peace and War” indicating the Agency’s responsibility in all types of emergencies: natural or man-made. The dark blue of the designation band refers to the federal authority and the responsibility of the agency.

Mount Weather's
"Government-In-Waiting"

Pollock's report, based on his interviews with former officials at Mount Weather, contains astounding information on the base's personnel. The underground city contains a parallel government-in-waiting:

"High-level governmental sources, speaking on the promise of strictest anonymity, told me [Pollock] that each of the federal departments represented at Mount Weather is headed by a single person on whom is conferred the rank of a cabinet-level official. Protocol even demands that subordinates address them as "Mr. Secretary". Each of the Mount Weather "cabinet members" is apparently appointed by the White House and serves an indefinite term...many through several Administrations.... The facility attempts to duplicate the vital functions of the Executive branch of the Administration."

Nine federal departments are replicated within Mount Weather (Agriculture; Commerce; Health, Education & Welfare; Housing & Urban Development; Interior; Labor; State; Transportation; and Treasury) as well as at least five federal agencies (Federal Communications Commission, Selective Service, Federal Power Commission, Civil Service Commission, and the Veterans Administration). The Federal Reserve and the U.S. Post Office, both private corporations, also have offices in Mount Weather.

Pollock writes that the "cabinet members" are "apparently" appointed by the White House and serve an indefinite term, but that information cannot be confirmed, raising the further question of who holds the reins on this "back-up government". Furthermore, appointed Mount Weather officials hold their positions through several elected administrations, transcending the time their appointers spend in office. Unlike other presidential nominees, these appointments are made without the public advice or consent of the Senate.

Is there an alternative President and Vice President as well? If so, who appoints them? Pollock says only this:

"As might be expected, there is also an Office of the Presidency at Mount Weather. The Federal Preparedness Agency (precursor to FEMA) apparently appoints a special staff to the Presidential section, which regularly receives top secret national security estimates and raw data from each of the Federal

departments and agencies."

What Do They Do
At Mount Weather?

• **Collect Data On American Citizens**

The Senate Subcommittee in 1975 learned that the "facility held dossiers on at least 100,000 Americans. [Senator] John Tunney later alleged that the Mount Weather computers can obtain millions of pieces of additional information on the personal lives of American



JAMES LEE WITT, DIRECTOR—FEMA

citizens simply by tapping the data stored at any of the other ninety-six Federal Relocation Centers."

The subcommittee concluded that Mount Weather's databases "operate with few, if any, safeguards or guidelines."

• **Store Necessary Information**

The Progressive article detailed that "General Bray gave Tunney's subcommittee a list of the categories of files maintained at Mount Weather: military installations, government facilities, communications,

transportation, energy and power, agriculture, manufacturing, wholesale and retail services, manpower, financial, medical and educational institutions, sanitary facilities, population, housing shelter, and stockpiles." This massive database fits cleanly into Mount Weather's ultimate purpose as the command center in the event of a national emergency.

• **Play War Games**

This is the main daily activity of the approximately 240 people who work at Mount Weather. The games are intended to train the Mount Weather bureaucracy to managing a wide range of problems associated with both war and domestic political crises.

Decisions are made in the "Situation Room", the base's nerve center, located in the core of Mount Weather. The Situation Room is the archetypal war room, with "charts, maps, and whatever visuals may be needed" and "batteries of communications equipment connecting Mount Weather with the White House and 'Raven Rock'—the underground Pentagon sixty miles north of Washington—as well as with almost every US military unit stationed around the globe" according to *The Progressive* article. "All internal communications are conducted by closed-circuit color television.... Senior officers and 'Cabinet members' have two consoles recessed in the walls of their office."

Descriptions of the war games read a bit like an Ian Fleming novel. Every year there is a system-wide alert that "includes all military and civilian-run underground installations". The real, aboveground President and his Cabinet members are "relocated" to Mount Weather to observe the simulation. Post-mortems are conducted and the margins for error are calculated after the games. All the data is studied and documented.

• **Civil Crisis Management**

Mount Weather personnel study more than war scenarios. Domestic "crises" are also tracked and watched, and there have been times when Mount Weather almost swung into action, as Pollock reported:

"Officials who were at Mount Weather during the 1960s say the complex was actually prepared to assume certain governmental powers at the time of the 1961 Cuban missile crisis and the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963. The installation used the tools of its 'Civil Crisis Management' program

on a standby basis during the 1967 and 1968 urban riots and during a number of national antiwar demonstrations, the sources said.”

In its 1974 *Annual Report*, the Federal Preparedness Agency [now FEMA] stated that “Studies conducted at Mount Weather involve the control and management of domestic political unrest where there are material shortages (such as food riots) or in strike situations where the FPA determines that there are industrial disruptions and other domestic resource crises.”

The Mount Weather facility uses a vast array of resources to continually monitor the American people. According to Daniel J. Cronin, former assistant director for the FPA, reconnaissance satellites, local and state police intelligence reports, and federal law enforcement agencies are just a few of the resources available to the FPA for information gathering. “We try to monitor situations and get to them before they become emergencies” Cronin said. “No expense is spared in the monitoring program.”

• Maintain And Update The “Survivors’ List”

Using all the data generated by the war games and domestic crisis scenarios, the facility continually maintains and updates a list of names and addresses of people deemed to be “vital” to the survival of the nation, or who can “assist essential and non-interruptible services”. In the 1976 article, the “survivors’ list” contained 6,500 names, but even that was deemed to be low.

Who Pays For All This, And How Much?

At the same time tens of millions of dollars were being spent on maintaining and upgrading the complex to protect several hundred designated officials in the event of nuclear attack, the US government drastically reduced its emphasis on war preparedness for US citizens. A 1989 FEMA brochure entitled “Are You Prepared?” suggests that citizens construct makeshift fallout shelters using used furniture, books, and other common household items.

Officially, Mount Weather (and its budget) does not exist. FEMA refuses to answer inquiries about the facility; as FEMA spokesman Bob Blair told *TIME* magazine: “I’ll be glad to tell you all about it, but I’d have to kill you afterward.”

We don’t know how much Mount Weather has cost over the years, but of course, American taxpayers bear this burden as well. A *Christian Science Monitor* article entitled, “Study Reveals US Has Spent \$4 Trillion On Nukes Since ’45” reports that: “The government devoted at least \$12 billion to civil defense projects to protect the population from nuclear attack. But billions of dollars more

were secretly spent on vast underground complexes from which civilian and military officials would run the government during a nuclear war.”

What is Mount Weather’s Ultimate Purpose?

We have seen that Mount Weather contains an unelected, parallel “government-in-waiting” ready to take control of the United States upon word from the President or his successor. The facility contains a massive database of information on U.S. citizens which is operated with no safeguards or accountability. Ostensibly, this expensive hub of America’s network of subterranean bases was designed to preserve our form of government during a nuclear holocaust.

But Mount Weather is not simply a Cold War holdover. Information on command and control strategies during national emergencies have largely been withheld from the American public. *Executive Order 11051*, signed by President Kennedy on October 2, 1962, states that “national preparedness must be achieved...as may be required to deal with increases in international tension with limited war, or with general war including attack upon the United States.”

However, *Executive Order 11490*, drafted by Gen. George A. Lincoln (former director for the Office of Emergency Preparedness, the FPA’s predecessor) and signed by President Nixon in October 1969, tells a different story. *EO 11490*, which superceded Kennedy’s *EO 11051*, begins: “Whereas our national security is dependent upon our ability to assure continuity of government, at every level, in any national emergency-type situation that might conceivably confront the nation...”

As researcher William Cooper points out, Nixon’s order makes no reference to “war”, “imminent attack”, or “general war”. These quantifiers are replaced by an extremely vague “national emergency-type situation” that “might conceivably” interfere with the workings of the national power structure. Furthermore, there is no publicly known Executive Order outlining the restoration of the *Constitution* after a national emergency has ended. Unless the parallel government at Mount Weather decides, out of the goodness of its heart, to return power to Constitutional authority, the United States could experience an honest-to-God coup d’etat posing as a national emergency.

Like the enigmatic Area 51 in Nevada, the federal government wants to keep the Mount Weather facility buried in secrecy. Public awareness of this place and its purpose would raise serious questions about who holds the reins of power in this country. The *Constitution* states that those reins lie in the hands of the people, but the very existence of Mount Weather indicates an entirely different

reality. As long as Mount Weather exists, these questions will remain. [End quoting]

With that said, let’s turn to a classic gem of good research which continues this theme of documenting the machinery in place that skirts our *Constitution*. See if you don’t begin to sense that “entirely different reality” than what we are led to believe is the case. Mount Weather is only one part of this vast equation.

FEMA — THE SECRET GOVERNMENT

By Harry V. Martin, with research assistance from David Caul; reprinted with permission. (Copyright *FreeAmerica* and Harry V. Martin, 1995.)

Some people have referred to it as the “secret government” of the United States. It is not an elected body; it does not involve itself in public disclosures; and it even has a quasi-secret budget in the billions of dollars. This government organization has more power than the President of the United States or the Congress; it has the power to suspend laws, move entire populations, arrest and detain citizens without a warrant, and hold them without trial; it can seize property, food supplies, transportation systems, and can suspend the *Constitution*.

Not only is it the most powerful entity in the United States, but it was not even created under constitutional law by the Congress. It was a product of a Presidential Executive Order. No, it is not the U.S. military, nor the Central Intelligence Agency; they are subject to Congress. The organization is called FEMA, which stands for the Federal Emergency Management Agency. Originally conceived in the Richard Nixon Administration, it was refined by President Jimmy Carter and given teeth in the Ronald Reagan and George Bush Administrations.

FEMA had one original concept when it was created: to assure the survivability of the United States government in the event of a nuclear attack on this nation. It was also provided with the task of being a federal coordinating body during times of domestic disasters, such as earthquakes, floods, and hurricanes. Its awesome powers grow under the tutelage of people like Lt. Col. Oliver North and General Richard Secord, the architects on the Iran-Contra scandal and the looting of America’s savings and loan institutions. FEMA has even been given control of the State Defense Forces, a rag-tag, often considered neo-Nazi, civilian army that will substitute for the National Guard if the Guard is called to duty overseas.

THE MOST POWERFUL ORGANIZATION IN THE UNITED STATES

Though it may be the most powerful

organization in the United States, few people know it even exists. But it has crept into our private lives. Even mortgage papers contain FEMA's name in small print if the property in question is near a flood plain. FEMA was deeply involved in the Los Angeles riots and the 1989 Loma Prieta earthquake in the San Francisco Bay Area. Some of the black helicopter traffic reported throughout the United States, but mainly in the West—California, Washington, Arizona, New Mexico, Texas, and Colorado—are flown by FEMA personnel. FEMA has been given responsibility for many new disasters, including urban forest fires, home heating emergencies, refugee situations, urban riots, and emergency planning for nuclear and toxic incidents. In the West, it works in conjunction with the Sixth Army.

FEMA was created in a series of Executive Orders. A Presidential Executive Order, whether constitutional or not, becomes law simply by its publication in the *Federal Registry*. Congress is by-passed. *Executive Order Number 12148* created the Federal Emergency Management Agency that is to interface with the Department of Defense for civil defense planning and funding. An "emergency czar" was appointed. FEMA has only spent about 6% of its budget on national emergencies, the bulk of their funding has been used for the construction of secret underground facilities to assure continuity of government in case of a major emergency, foreign or domestic. *Executive Order Number 12656* appointed the National Security Council as the principal body that should consider emergency powers. This allows the government to increase domestic intelligence and surveillance of U.S. citizens and would restrict the freedom of movement within the United States and grant the government the right to isolate large groups of civilians. The National Guard could be federalized to seal all borders and take control of U.S. air space and all ports of entry.

Here are just a few Executive Orders associated with FEMA that would suspend the *Constitution* and the *Bill Of Rights*. These Executive Orders have been on record for nearly 30 years and could be enacted by the stroke of a Presidential pen:

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10990: allows the government to take over all modes of transportation and control of highways and seaports.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995: allows the government to seize and control the communication media.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997: allows the government to take over all electrical power, gas, petroleum, fuels, and minerals.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998: allows the government to take over all food resources and farms.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000: allows the

government to mobilize civilians into work brigades under government supervision.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001: allows the government to take over all health, education, and welfare functions.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002: designates the Postmaster General to operate a national registration of all persons.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003: allows the government to take over all airports and aircraft, including commercial aircraft.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004: allows the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate communities, build new housing with public funds, designate areas to be abandoned, and establish new locations for populations.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005: allows the government to take over railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051: specifies the responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning and gives authorization to put all Executive Orders into effect in times of increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11310: grants authority to the Department of Justice to enforce the plans set out in Executive Orders, to institute industrial support, to establish judicial and legislative liaison, to control all aliens, to operate penal and correctional institutions, and to advise and assist the President.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11049: assigns emergency preparedness function to federal departments and agencies, consolidating 21 operative Executive Orders issued over a fifteen year period.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11921: allows the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency to develop plans to establish control over the mechanisms of production and distribution, of energy sources, wages, salaries, credit, and the flow of money in U.S. financial institution in any undefined national emergency. It also provides that when a state of emergency is declared by the President, Congress cannot review the action for six months.

The Federal Emergency Management Agency has broad powers in every aspect of the nation. General Frank Salzedo, chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division, stated in a 1983 conference that he saw FEMA's role as a "new frontier in the protection of individual and governmental leaders from assassination, and of civil and military installations from sabotage and/or attack, as well as prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis." FEMA's powers were consolidated by President Carter to incorporate:

- the *National Security Act Of 1947*, which allows for the strategic relocation of industries, services, government, and other essential

economic activities, and to rationalize the requirements for manpower, resources, and production facilities; the *1950 Defense Production Act*, which gives the President sweeping powers over all aspects of the economy;

- the *Act Of August 29, 1916*, which authorizes the Secretary of the Army, in time of war, to take possession of any transportation system for transporting troops, material, or any other purpose related to the emergency; and

- the *International Emergency Economic Powers Act*, which enables the President to seize the property of a foreign country or national.

These powers were transferred to FEMA in a sweeping consolidation in 1979.

HURRICANE ANDREW FOCUSED ATTENTION ON FEMA

FEMA's deceptive role really did not come to light with much of the public until hurricane Andrew smashed into the U.S. mainland. As Russell R. Dynes, director of the Disaster Research Center of the University of Delaware, wrote in *The World and I*: "The eye of the political storm hovered over the Federal Emergency Management Agency. FEMA became a convenient target for criticism."

Because FEMA was accused of dropping the ball in Florida, the media and Congress commenced to study this agency. What came out of the critical look was that FEMA was spending 12 times more for "black operations" than for disaster relief. It spent \$1.3 billion building secret bunkers throughout the United States in anticipation of government disruption by foreign or domestic upheaval. Yet fewer than 20 members of Congress—only members with top security clearance—know of the \$1.3 billion expenditure by FEMA for non-natural disaster situations.

These few Congressional leaders state that FEMA has a "black curtain" around its operations. FEMA has worked on National Security programs since 1979, and its predecessor, the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency, has secretly spent millions of dollars before being merged into FEMA by President Carter in 1979.

FEMA has developed 300 sophisticated mobile units that are capable of sustaining themselves for a month. The vehicles are located in five areas of the United States. They have tremendous communication systems and each contains a generator that would provide power to 120 homes each, but have never been used for disaster relief.

FEMA's enormous powers can be triggered easily. In any form of domestic or foreign problem, perceived and not always actual, emergency powers can be enacted. The President of the United States now has broader powers to declare martial law, which activates

FEMA's extraordinary powers. Martial law can be declared during times of increased tension overseas, economic problems within the United States, such as a depression, civil unrest, such as demonstrations or scenes like the Los Angeles riots, and in a drug crisis.

These Presidential powers have increased with successive crime bills, particularly the 1991 and 1993 *Crime Bill*, which increase the power to suspend the rights guaranteed under the *Constitution* and to seize property of those suspected of being drug dealers, to individuals who participate in a public protest or demonstration. Under emergency plans already in existence, the power exists to suspend the *Constitution* and turn over the reins of government to FEMA and appointing military commanders to run state and local governments. FEMA then would have the right to order the detention of anyone whom there is reasonable ground to believe will engage in, or probably conspire with others to engage in, acts of espionage or sabotage. The plan also authorized the establishment of concentration camps for detaining the accused, but no trial.

Three times since 1984, FEMA stood on the threshold of taking control of the nation. Once under President Reagan in 1984, and twice under resident Bush in 1990 and 1992. But under those three scenarios, there was not a sufficient crisis to warrant risking martial law.

Most experts on the subject of FEMA and martial law insisted that a crisis has to appear dangerous enough for the people of the United States before they would tolerate or accept complete government takeover. The typical crisis needed would be threat of imminent nuclear war, rioting in several U.S. cities simultaneously, a series of national disasters that cause widespread danger to the populous, massive terrorist attacks, a depression in which tens of millions are unemployed and without financial resources, or a major environmental disaster.

THREE TIMES FEMA STOOD BY, READY FOR EMERGENCY

In April 1984, President Reagan signed *Presidential Directive Number 54* that allowed FEMA to engage in a secret national "readiness exercise" under the code name of REX 84. The exercise was to test FEMA's readiness to assume military authority in the event of a "State of Domestic National Emergency" concurrent with the launching of a direct United States military operation in Central America. The plan called for the deputation of U.S. military and National Guard units so that they could legally be used for domestic law enforcement. These units would be assigned to conduct sweeps and take into custody an estimated 400,000 undocumented Central American immigrants in the United States. The immigrants would be interned at 10 detention

centers to be set up at military bases throughout the country.

REX 84 was so highly guarded that special metal security doors were placed on the fifth floor of the FEMA building in Washington, D.C. Even long-standing employees of the Civil Defense of the Federal Executive Department possessing the highest possible security clearances were not being allowed through the newly installed metal security doors. **Only personnel wearing a special red Christian cross or crucifix lapel pin were allowed into the premises.**

Lt. Col. North was responsible for drawing up the emergency plan, which U.S. Attorney General William French Smith opposed vehemently. The plan called for the suspension of the *Constitution*, turning control of the government over to FEMA, appointment of military commanders to run state and local governments, and the declaration of martial law.

The Presidential Executive Orders to support such a plan were already in place. The plan also advocated the rounding up and transfer to "assembly centers or relocation camps" of a least 21 million American Negroes in the event of massive rioting or disorder, not unlike the rounding up of the Jews in Nazi Germany in the 1930s.

The second known time that FEMA stood by was in 1990 when Desert Storm was enacted. Prior to President Bush's invasion of Iraq, FEMA began to draft new legislation to increase its already formidable powers. One of the elements incorporated into the plan was to set up operations within any state or locality without the prior permission of local or state authorities. Such prior permission has always been required in the past. Much of the mechanism being set into place was in anticipation of the economic collapse of the Western World. The war with Iraq may have been conceived as a ploy to boost the bankrupt economy, but it only pushed the West into deeper recession.

The third scenario for FEMA came with the Los Angeles riots after the Rodney King brutality verdict. Had the rioting spread to other cities, FEMA would have been empowered to step in. As it was, major rioting only occurred in the Los Angeles area, thus preventing a pretext for a FEMA response.

On July 5, 1987, the *Miami Herald* published reports on FEMA's new goals. The goal was to suspend the *Constitution* in the event of a national crisis, such as nuclear war, violent and widespread internal dissent, or national opposition to a U.S. military invasion abroad. Lt. Col. North was the architect. *National Security Directive Number 52*, issued in August 1982, pertains to the "Use Of National Guard Troops To Quell Disturbances."

The crux of the problem is that FEMA has the power to turn the United States into a police state in time of a real crisis or a manufactured

crisis. Lt. Col. North virtually established the apparatus for dictatorship. Only the criticism of the Attorney General prevented the plans from being adopted. But intelligence reports indicate that FEMA has a folder with 22 Executive Orders for the President to sign in case of an emergency. It is believed those Executive Orders contain the framework of North's concepts, delayed by criticism but never truly abandoned.

The crisis, as the government now sees it, is civil unrest. For generations, the government was concerned with nuclear war, but the violent and disruptive demonstrations that surrounded the Vietnam War era prompted President Nixon to change the direction of emergency powers from war time to times of domestic unrest.

Diana Reynolds, program director of the Edward R. Murrow Center, summed up the dangers of FEMA today and the public reaction to martial law in a drug crisis:

"It was James Madison's worst nightmare that a righteous faction would someday be strong enough to sweep away the constitutional restraints designed by the framers to prevent the tyranny of centralized power, excessive privilege, an arbitrary governmental authority over the individual. These restraints, the balancing and checking of powers among branches and layers of government, and the civil guarantees, would be the first casualties in a drug-induced national security state, with Reagan's Civil Emergency Preparedness unleashed.

"Nevertheless, there would be those who would welcome NSC (National Security Council) into the drug fray, believing that increasing state police powers to emergency levels is the only way left to fight America's enemy within. In the short run, a national security state would probably be a relief to those whose personal security and quality of life has been diminished by drugs or drug-related crime. And, as the general public watches the progression of institutional chaos and social decay, they too may be willing to pay the ultimate price—one drug-free America for 200 years of democracy."

The first targets in any FEMA emergency would be Hispanics and Blacks; the FEMA orders call for them to be rounded up and detained. Tax protesters, demonstrators against government military intervention outside U.S. borders, and people who maintain weapons in their homes are also targets. Operation Trojan Horse is a program designed to learn the identity of potential opponents to martial law. The program lures potential protesters into public forums, conducted by a "hero" of the people who advocates survival training. The list of names gathered at such meetings and rallies are computerized and then targeted in case of an emergency.

The most shining example of America to

the world has been its peaceful transition of government from one administration to another. Despite crises of great magnitude, the United States has maintained its freedom and liberty. This nation now stands on the threshold of rule by non-elected people asserting non-constitutional powers. Even Congress cannot review a martial law action until six months after it has been declared. For the first time in American history, the reigns of government would not be transferred from one elected element to another, but the *Constitution*, itself, can be suspended.

The scenarios established to trigger FEMA into action are generally found in society today—economic collapse, civil unrest, drug problems, terrorist attacks, and protests against American intervention in a foreign country. All these premises exist; it could only be a matter of time before one of these triggers the entire emergency necessary to bring FEMA into action. And then it may be too late, because under the FEMA plan, there is no contingency by which constitutional power is restored.

[End quoting]

These Executive Orders are serious business as far as they effectively override the constitutional base of the American way of life. It is important to examine these a bit further since they are what give FEMA its formidable authority to act above our usual legislative scrutiny.

The following two documents, parts I and II, were obtained from the *www.thewinds.org* Internet website and are reprinted here with permission. (Copyright 1997, *The WINDS*. All rights reserved.)

EXECUTIVE ORDERS: BONFIRE OF THE CONSTITUTION (PART I)

On June 3, 1994, President Clinton signed *Executive Order #12919* gathering together into a single document all the power and authority of a multitude of Executive Orders issued by preceding presidents from John Kennedy on. Recent examination of this Executive Order has brought to light that the consolidation of previous presidential orders delivers unprecedented authority into the hands of the Chief Executive that exceed those powers granted him under the *U.S. Constitution*.

Incorporated under the aegis of President Clinton's *EO #12919* are powers originally claimed by President Kennedy in a series of Executive Orders signed into "law" in February of 1962 which, if invoked, would virtually suspend the greater portion of liberties guaranteed by the *United States Constitution*.

In Section 3 of Kennedy's original *EO #10995* entitled "ASSIGNING TELECOMMUNICATIONS MANAGEMENT FUNCTIONS" there is the vague statement: "Such authority shall include the power to amend,

modify, or revoke frequency assignments." Innocuous as this sounds, it embodies the power of the Chief Executive in time of "national emergency" to seize control of all radio and other telecommunications.

On the same day that President Kennedy signed *EO #10995*, he also gave birth to four successive Orders that Clinton included in his *EO* containing provisions to disable constitutional rights. *Executive Order #10997* empowers the Secretary of the Interior to seize all energy production facilities—specifically, "electrical power", "petroleum", "gas", "solid fuels", and "minerals". Section 3, subsection (d) of that order, entitled "Claimancy" states:

"Prepare plans to claim materials, manpower, equipment, supplies and services needed in support of assigned responsibilities and other essential functions of the Department...to insure availability of such resources in an emergency."

Note the word "claim" in reference to "materials, manpower, equipment, supplies, and services". The legal definition, as supplied by *Black's Law Dictionary* is: "To demand as one's own or as one's right; means by or through which claimant obtains possession or enjoyment of a privilege or thing. Demand for money or property as of a right..." This means that the government may, upon declaration of a state of local or national emergency, seize any of the above, private or otherwise, including "manpower".

As to what constitutes a national emergency, again *Black's* definition is quite revealing:

"A state of national crisis; a situation demanding immediate and extraordinary national or federal action. Congress has made little or no distinction between a "state of national emergency" and a "state of war". Brown v. Bernstein, D.C.Pa., 49 F.Supp. 728, 732.

EO #10998: places all food resources under authority of the Secretary of Agriculture.

EO #10999: invests the Secretary of Commerce with control over all means of transportation, public and private.

EO #11000: provides for the establishment of manpower resources at the discretion of the Secretary of Labor, with the authority to "claim" services (labor) and involuntary relocation of workers. Collateral authority for this conscription of labor is given in Title 50 app. United States Code, Section 2153 "WAR AND NATIONAL DEFENSE" under the section addressing civilian disposition entitled, "DEFENSE PRODUCTION ACT OF 1950" in which is set forth that civilian personnel may be assigned work without regard to payment or reimbursement.

It is important to note that, according to the War And Emergency Powers Act, the United States has legally been under a state of national emergency since its enactment in

1933. It has never been repealed, thus leaving the president with instant powers to suspend the Constitution.

Most legal scholars and legislators who have studied the matter concur that the *War And Emergency Powers Act* has, in reality, already suspended the *Constitution* since the moment the act was signed into law by President Roosevelt. The actual suspension of those constitutional rights awaits only the impetus of a national emergency requiring it.

In 1933 a U.S. Congressman entered the following statement into the *Congressional Record*:

"I think of all the damnable heresies that have ever been suggested in connection with the *Constitution*, the doctrine of emergency is the worst. It means that when Congress declares an emergency, there is no *Constitution*. This means its death. It is the very doctrine that the German chancellor is invoking today in the dying hours of the parliamentary body of the German republic, namely, that because of an emergency, it should grant to the German chancellor absolute power to pass any law, even though the law contradicts the *Constitution* of the German republic. Chancellor Hitler is at least frank about it. We pay the *Constitution* lipservice, but the result is the same—the *Constitution Of The United States*, as a restraining influence in keeping the federal government within the carefully prescribed channels of power, is moribund, if not dead."

The introduction to **Senate Report 93-549**, entered into the *Congressional Record* forty years later, in 1973, states:

"A majority of the people of the United States have lived all their lives under emergency rule.... For 40 years, freedoms and governmental procedures guaranteed by the *Constitution* have, in varying degrees, been abridged by laws brought into force by states of national emergency.... And, in the United States, actions taken by the government in times of great crisis have from, at least, the Civil War, in important ways shaped the present phenomenon of a permanent state of national emergency."

Following the Introduction, the report's opening statement goes on to say:

"Since March the 9th, 1933, the United States has been in a state of declared national emergency.... This vast range of powers, taken together, confer enough authority to rule the country without reference to normal constitutional processes. Under the powers delegated by these statutes, the President may: seize property; organize and control the means of production; seize commodities; assign military forces abroad; institute martial law; seize and control all transportation and communication; regulate the operation of private enterprise; restrict travel; and, in a plethora of particular ways, control the lives of

all American citizens.”

Not overlooked by those drafting the *Constitution* was the possible need to address national emergencies. The document contains certain provisions indicating that its signatories conceived of the possibility that some guarantees of personal liberties may, in the national interest, require suspension.

Article 1, Section 9 states:

“The privileges of the writ of habeas corpus shall not be suspended, unless when in cases of rebellion [an internal occurrence] or invasion [external] the public safety require it.” This grants the citizen the freedom from imprisonment or detention without due process. The proviso “unless when in cases of rebellion or invasion the public safety require it” indicates the necessity to provide for some contingencies that may also carry with them the possibility for abuse. No document of liberty, however, could possibly proscribe all potential for misuse of those liberties without actually eliminating them in the process. It has been said that Communism is nothing more than democracy with all potential for abuse legislated out.

As a result of the Executive Orders listed above, in concert with the *War And Emergency Powers Act*, there exists within the United States a government within a government. It is hidden, semi-covert in nature, and does not recognize the *U.S. Constitution* or its constraints. It functions autonomously as a form of totalitarian regime in suspended animation, awaiting its time of activation. It is a government driven by presidential Executive Orders to be executed by federal agencies run by non-elected officials.

Executive Orders amount to ready-wired buttons by which the president can suspend constitutional rights at any moment he determines that a “national emergency” exists. The great problem inherent is that no binding legal definition exists as to what constitutes a “national emergency”. That definition lies entirely with the Chief Executive. When he declares a state of emergency, the aforementioned documents can be used to activate whatever federal agency is most suited to address the emergency. Those agencies include, but are not limited to, the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms (BATF), the FBI, and the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA).

Because this nation is under a continual state of emergency due to the *War And Emergency Powers Act*, and the *Constitution* granting somewhat elastic powers of emergency in “cases of rebellion or invasion”, the president can circumvent such fundamental protections as the *Posse Comatatus Act* which forbids the use of the military against U.S. citizens.

This slow-motion decay of constitutional

rights was not unforeseen by the Founding Fathers. In a letter to Thomas Jefferson, James Madison once wrote: “I believe there are more instances of abridgment of freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations....”

The *Constitution Of The United States Of America*, once the hub of American law and freedoms, has been moved to the position of the hub cap. It has become merely an ornamental relic that serves no real function other than that of making the American people feel as if the document still matters to those who govern.

It appears that the modern electorate chooses their leaders for the same purpose that they attend a magic show. Their actual desire seems to be that the performer deceive them.

“The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their money; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?”

EXECUTIVE ORDERS: BONFIRE FOR THE CONSTITUTION (Part II: The Velvet Hammer)

In the event of a national emergency declared by the President of the United States, the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), would be invested with the power to suspend the *U.S. Constitution* and is positioned to take control of the United States government and its citizens. As discussed in Part I of this report, the authority of eleven preceding Presidential Executive Orders (1939 through 1991) has been consolidated into *Order #12919*. This concentration of executive authority invests FEMA with absolute power over:

- all United States communications facilities (EO 10995);
- electrical power, petroleum, gas, fuels, and minerals, public and private (10997);
- food supplies, agricultural lands, and facilities (10998);
- transportation of any kind, including private, and control of seaports, waterways, and highways (10999);
- civilian labor forces without regard to financial remuneration as authorized under the *Defense Production Act Of 1950* (11000);
- health, education, and welfare institutions (11001);
- all airport and air transportation, public, private and commercial (11003);
- railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities (11005).

Additionally, FEMA, under *Executive Order #11002*, can order the Postmaster General to begin a national registration of all residents of the United States for purposes of control of population movement and relocation.

All of the aforementioned powers can be invoked with the stroke of a presidential pen

and are free of congressional restrictions or intervention for a period of six months. The practical expression of these powers can be the equivalent of a sentence without trial or jury with no recourse to appeal for at least a half a year. Many legal and paralegal analysts have seen, in the powers delegated to FEMA during any declared national emergency, the authority to forcibly relocate entire families into federal work camps, even as to the dividing of families and of children from parents.

FEMA was created by President Carter under *Executive Order #12148*. Its legal authorization is Title 2, United States Code 5121 called the *Stafford Act*. Within the text of that piece of “legislation” in Subchapter IV, section (B) is contained the wording:

“Measures to be undertaken during a hazard, including the enforcement of passive defense regulations prescribed by duly established **military** or civil authorities, the evacuation of personnel to shelter areas, the control of traffic and panic, and the control and use of lighting and civil communications.”

In a telephone interview with FEMA attorneys, *The Winds* asked the legal definition of “passive defense regulations” as “prescribed by duly established military or civil authorities”. Even FEMA’s Counsel General, Michael Hirsh, was unable to give us any definition of those terms. The ambiguity of that wording veiled its meaning from even the highest ranking lawyer in the agency.

KEEPING THE LAWS UNCLEAR

In the principal document by which the New World Order is implemented, the ambiguity of legal terms is set forth as a necessary quality by which any interpretation desired may be secured. In the nebulous breadth of those ambiguities lies the latitude of interpretation to make laws and regulations say whatever those in authority want them to say.

Concerning those laws, they claim that they: “...have twisted their interpretations so as to make them contradict each other. We have succeeded in erecting great and magnificent results by perverting the laws. The first result was that the interpretations of the laws actually masked their true intent. Afterwards, those laws were entirely hid from eyes of the governments because it **became impossible to make anything out of the tangled web of legislation.**”

The Winds also asked FEMA’s public relations office the primary reasons for the forced evacuation of residents during the recent flooding in North Dakota and the orders (not requests) for some residents to remain in their homes following the recent hurricanes in the southeast. FEMA’s response, strangely, did not indicate concern for the safety and well-being of the citizens involved, as one might expect of

an agency tasked with the oversight of America's domestic security in time of disaster. **Rather, their reasons for violating the constitutional rights of those citizens was a hedge against being sued by them or their survivors if they were injured or killed as a result of not being evacuated.** Money, not lives, was their expressed justification for removing owners from their homes, in one instance, and commanding them not to leave them, in another.

Executive Order #11051 assigns responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning (later to become FEMA) and authorizes all Executive Orders into effect in times of **increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis or national emergency.**

Again, the vagueness of the wording leaves wide the door of interpretation. As to what constitutes an "emergency" the *Stafford Act* defines it as thus:

"Emergency—means any occasion or instance for which, in the determination of the President, federal assistance is needed to supplement state and local efforts and capabilities to save lives and to protect property and public health and safety, **or to lessen or avert the threat of a catastrophe in any part of the United States.**"

KEEPING DISSIDENT GROUPS QUIET

Former Chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division, General Frank Salzedo, once stated that his interpretation of FEMA's role is, among other things: "prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis." The *Constitution*, on the other hand, states:

"Congress shall make no law abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances."

The question arises as to how General Salzedo's statement could survive being filtered through the *First Amendment*. What he said amounts to "government-speak" for the potential of creating an American Tiananmen Square. One of the Executive Orders gathered into Clinton's *EO #12919* was an Order signed by President Nixon known as the *Omnibus Emergency Preparedness Decree*. Howard J. Ruff, economist and publisher of *The Ruff Times*, says: "Since the enactment of [that] Order, the only thing standing between us and dictatorship is the good character of the President, and the lack of a crisis severe enough that the public would stand still for it." The former slave and Civil War activist, Fredrick Douglas, once said that the limits of a tyrant's power are set by the willingness of the people to tolerate him.

During activation of these Executive

Orders, FEMA answers only to the National Security Council, which answers only to the President, and, as mentioned previously, once these powers are invoked, even Congress cannot intervene or countermand them for six months.

GUN MOUNTED OVER THE MANTLE

The command and control structure for the oversight and administration of these extra-constitutional powers (the teeth to execute and enforce the above orders) is already in place. FEMA is the administrating agency for several top-secret facilities. The most notable is burrowed deep into the bedrock beneath Mount Weather near Berryville, Virginia. Also known as the Western Virginia office of Controlled Conflict Operations, this underground command post was originally constructed for the purpose of housing top officials of the U.S. government during a national emergency such as imminent nuclear war. It is still contained within the "black" budget that does not appear in FEMA's published budgetary documents. Mt. Weather, along with other such secret installations as the one beneath a luxury resort in West Virginia called Greenbrier, officially does not exist.

Wallace Stickney, former FEMA director under George Bush, recalled that even the members of Congress approaching his agency to question some budget expenditures were not allowed access to the knowledge of where the money was directed—and they were the ones responsible for budgetary oversight. Even more astonishing is the fact that Stickney himself was denied such access. He said: "I was aware funding was being passed through but didn't know where it was going—nor did Congress, which demanded to know. Normally, as I understood it, nobody questioned the arithmetic."

If a nuclear attack occurred during Stickney's tenure in office, he was not to be included among those privileged to partake in the safety of the underground complex. He would have been required to remain at his post and, in the parlance of the nuclear disaster planners, be cindered. That insecurity for FEMA's current director, James Lee Witt, ended when President Clinton conferred cabinet status on him in February of 1996.

There is within government a quasi-legal concept called the "Rule of Necessity". Simply put, this doctrine says that whatever is necessary to preserve the nation against its foes, whether external or internal, will be done—apparently without regard to any violence done to the *Constitution*. It is to address the Rule of Necessity that Executive Orders are created. EOs did not have their beginnings in the desires of American presidents to transform the executive office into a de facto dictatorship. The first Presidential Executive Order was issued by George Washington in 1789, but no

numbering system or uniformity was applied until 1907 when the Department of State retroactively designated an EO issued by Abraham Lincoln in 1862 as Executive Order 1.

What has become of this executive privilege since the Civil War has been rather like an insidiously introduced, systemic infection aimed at the total debilitation of the *U.S. Constitution*. As to whether these extreme powers of the Executive Branch will actually be implemented—there is an old saying in the theatre that if there is a gun mounted over the fireplace mantle in the first act, it *will* be used before the end of the final act. It ain't hangin' up there for nothin'.

That is the end of quoting of Part II of the provocative document *Executive Orders: Bonfire Of The Constitution*. It was noted as being written 7/4/97 and makes a strong case for the "secret government" as implimented through FEMA. We next examine these covert powers over we-the-people more closely.

HIDDEN THREATS

In part II, called "Hidden Threats", of an article titled *Government Internment Camps—Recent Info U.S. Concentration Camps*, appearing on *WorldNet Daily* on Monday, May 11, 1998, and written by Geoff Metcalf, we read, in part: [quoting]

In 1982, President Ronald Reagan issued *National Security Directive 58* which empowered Robert McFarlane and Oliver North to use the National Security Council to secretly retrofit the Federal Emergency Management Agency to manage the country during a national crisis. In 1984 "REX exercises" simulated civil unrest culminating in a national emergency with a contingency plan for the imprisonment of 400,000 people. REX '84 was so secretive that special metal security doors were installed on the FEMA building's fifth floor, and even long-term officials of the Civil Defense Office were prohibited entry. The alleged purpose of this exercise was to handle an influx of refugees created by a war in Central America, but a more realistic scenario was the detention of American citizens.

STATE OF EMERGENCY

Under REX, the president could declare a state of emergency, empowering the head of FEMA to take control of the internal infrastructure of the United States and suspend the *Constitution*. The president could invoke Executive Orders 11000 through 11004 which would:

- 1) Draft all citizens into work forces under government supervision;
- 2) Empower the Postmaster to register all men, women, and children;

- 3) Seize all airports and aircraft;
- 4) Seize all housing and establish forced relocation of citizens.

FEMA, with a black budget allegedly provided by the Department of Defense, has worked closely with the Pentagon in an effort to avoid the legal restrictions of *Posse Comitatus*. While FEMA may not have been directly responsible for these precedent-setting cases, the principle of federal control was seen during the Los Angeles riots in 1992 with the federalization of the National Guard and during the siege at Waco, where Army tanks were involved in the final conflagration.

GOVERNMENT VIOLENCE IS “LEGITIMATE”?

The deputy attorney general of California commented at a conference that anyone who attacks the state, even verbally, becomes a revolutionary and an enemy by definition. Louis Guiffreda, who was head of FEMA, stated that “legitimate violence is integral to our form of government, for it is from this source that we can continue to purge our weaknesses.”

It is significant to note that the dictionary definition of terrorism—“the calculated use of violence”—corresponds precisely to the government’s stated policy of “the use of legitimate violence”. Hold on, a reasonable person who can read might ask: Who are the real terrorists? Guiffreda’s remark provides a revealing insight into the thinking of those who have been charged with oversight of the welfare of the citizens in this country. Apparently, if one’s convictions or philosophy do not correspond with the government’s agenda, that individual may find himself on a government enemy list, thereby making him/her a “target” to be “purged” by the use of “legitimate violence”.

[End quoting]

So now we see more clearly the agenda behind the government’s double-speak language and its flexibility to trap we-the-people should we become too uppity about their taking away of our basic constitutional rights. But things only get more bizarre as we probe deeper into the FEMA machinery.

The following article was obtained from the *www.parascope.com* Internet website and is written by Jon Elliston, *Dossier* Editor:

[quoting]

FEMA’S X-FILE: Emergency Public Affairs Are “Not For The Outside World”

“Are you familiar with FEMA? What the Federal Emergency Management Agency’s real power is?” So asked scientist Dr. Al Kurtzweil, a character in the blockbuster film *The X-Files: Fight The Future*, who issued an impassioned plea to FBI Special Agent Fox

Mulder to wake up and smell the conspiracy coffee.

The 1998 movie projected the paranoia and intrigue of the smash TV show onto the big screen and stirred tremors of concern in Washington, D.C. FEMA, which plays a role in various conspiracy theories about secret plans for martial law in the United States, went so far as to disseminate a public affairs guidance on how to respond to allegations voiced in the movie.

The fact that FEMA was compelled to craft a response raises some curious questions for both fans and political researchers. *The X-Files* is famous for venturing into shadowy realms, but when all is said and done, this is just a fun flick, right? So why did FEMA take the unusual public relations measure? As *Dossier* tracked down the details, we learned that while FEMA probably won’t be initiating a federal crackdown any time soon, the agency can be mighty touchy—and staunchly secretive—about its plans for what to do when a “man-made” disaster occurs.

Most of FEMA’s attention is devoted to the tedious task of providing relief and renewal to communities struck by storms, floods, and other natural calamities. When hurricanes ravage or wildfires consume, FEMA arrives to help pick up the pieces, distribute aid, and construct emergency dwelling. Sounds safe so far—but then there’s the hidden chapter in the FEMA story.

It was in the early 1980s, during the first years of the Reagan administration, when FEMA delved into controversial pursuits that tainted the agency with suspicions that linger to this day. President Reagan had selected an old crony, Louis Giuffrida, to serve as FEMA director. Reagan and Giuffrida had originally hooked up during the protest movements of the Vietnam War era. While serving as governor of California, Reagan searched for methods to contain the rising tide of dissent. He turned to Giuffrida, a former National Guard officer with a penchant for population control. Under their leadership, the state government concocted and sometimes implemented draconian anti-subversive plans.

With this team in power in Washington, it wasn’t long before federal policy began to feel the tug of totalitarianism. Giuffrida established strict order at FEMA and then set about establishing a predominant role for the agency in worst-cast disaster planning.

In October 1984, just as Reagan was about to run for re-election, journalist Jack Anderson dropped a bombshell in one of his columns. He had discovered that FEMA officials drafted “standby legislation” to present to Congress if the United States was faced with domestic chaos or a state of total war (presumably against the Soviet Union). The proposal, according to Anderson, would have stripped away the essentials of U.S. democracy; it would

“suspend the *Constitution* and the *Bill Of Rights*, effectively eliminate private property, abolish free enterprise, and generally clamp Americans in a totalitarian vise.”

Suddenly FEMA wasn’t Mr. Nice Guy any more. Additional press reports heightened the concerns of the growing number of FEMA-watchers. It became public knowledge that FEMA administered “continuity of government” facilities such as the one beneath Virginia’s Mount Weather, a massive underground complex that would shelter leaders in the event life above ground should become too hazardous.

Fears about FEMA’s functions flared up again in 1987, when the *Miami Herald* reported that Lt. Col. Oliver North, the Reagan White House aide who stood at center stage of the Iran-Contra scandal, had worked with FEMA on top-secret projects such as military exercises designed to test the government’s capacity to round up refugees and rabble-rousers.

Giuffrida, the apparent mastermind of the plan, stepped down from the position of “emergency czar” in 1985. However, concerns about the potential use of FEMA as a vehicle for martial law are today more widespread than ever, due in part to the portrayal of the agency in *The X-Files*.

The TV show and the movie have often alluded to the skeleton in FEMA’s closet. In *Fight The Future*, Dr. Kurtzweil spells it out: “FEMA allows the White House to suspend constitutional government upon declaration of a national emergency. It allows creation of a non-elected national government. Think about that, Agent Mulder!”

FEMA, for one, is thinking about that. On June 24, 1998, Al Kamen of the *Washington Post* reported that FEMA officials issued a “public affairs guidance” to help the agency deal with “the potential for an increase in queries from the general public and the news media regarding FEMA’s national security programs, due to recent Hollywood film releases.” The guidance did not identify the movies by name, but *Fight The Future* was apparently the primary concern.

“While entertaining and somewhat humorous to the employees of FEMA, some moviegoers may not understand that they are watching a fictional portrayal of the agency” the document said. Some Americans have come to “believe we have a somewhat sinister role” it noted, suggesting that “it is not realistic to think that we can convince them otherwise and it is advisable not to enter into debate on the subject.”

The guidance advised against a war of words with suspicious citizens, but urged FEMA officers to make one thing clear: “You may emphatically state that FEMA does not have, never had had, nor will ever seek, the authority to suspend the *Constitution*.”

[Also contained with the March 24, 1998 internal FEMA memorandum from Thomas L. Forman, Director, Office of Emergency Security Coordination, and Valice Bunting, Director, Office of Emergency Information and Media Affairs, are the following statements:

* First, there is no intent to stifle expression; simply to ensure that when discussing national security, you are aware of what has been approved for release. For additional information, refer the inquirer to the Office of Emergency Information and Media Affairs. National Security requires our most careful, considered articulation.

* FEMA will continue to maintain a passive public affairs approach regarding national security emergency preparedness activities.

* FEMA's mission is to respond to the consequences of a disaster regardless of the cause. With regard to continuity of government, FEMA's responsibilities are succinctly stated in Executive Order 12656. Precisely how FEMA meets those responsibilities must be afforded a level of protection to ensure that certain contingencies will be available if needed.]

Kamen's brief report in the *Washington Post* quoted key parts of the document, but the full text was unavailable to the public. Morrie Goodman, FEMA's Director of Communications and a co-author of the guidance, denied our initial request for the document, saying it was an internal communication and "not for the outside world". However, we then obtained it and a prior FEMA guidance on national security matters with Freedom of Information Act requests.

The papers open a window into the exclusive realm of government emergency public affairs planning and demonstrates the dilemmas of officials in a democracy who insist, on the one hand, that they have nothing to hide, and on the other, that they cannot discuss certain sensitive matters.

Is FEMA's concern much ado about nothing? *The X-Files* is a work of fiction, and certainly most Americans understand this. Besides, most citizens know it would take much more than a subversive piece of legislation to overturn constitutional government in the United States. It is difficult to imagine the type of crisis that would cause Americans to forfeit their system of government to FEMA-rule.

Yet, as these internal documents confirm, the full story of FEMA's involvement with contingency plans for martial law is still not available to the public. And until it is, speculation fed by popular TV shows and movies (and a few good investigative news reports) will fill the void. By keeping tight-lipped about "continuity of government", FEMA is saddling itself with a continual public relations problem that even the agency's best spin doctors can't resolve.

[End quoting]

This is about enough concerning the Executive Orders which pertain to FEMA. The only one that I want to specifically call to your attention briefly, but in detail, is *Executive Order No. 12333* which became effective on December 4, 1981:

[quoting a small portion:]

2.7 CONTRACTING

Agencies within the Intelligence Community are authorized to enter into contracts or arrangements for the provision of goods or services with private companies or institutions in the United States **and need not reveal the sponsorship of such contracts or arrangements for authorized intelligence purposes.** Contracts or arrangements with academic institutions may be undertaken only with the consent of appropriate officials of the institution.

[End quoting]

Through this open-ended and purposely clandestine mechanism, agencies such as the CIA can subcontract in some very large and "creative" ways. They thereby maintain an illusion of being a lot cleaner and "smaller" than they actually are.

You'll see astonishing references to this particular Executive Order in the next section of my investigation, and thus there is usefulness in singling out this particular EO at this time.

Let's continue our strange journey through the world of shadowy intrigue that seems to be known as FEMA. Now comes the smoking gun.

THE SMOKING GUN

In September 1998, a \$63 million lawsuit was filed by Massachusetts attorney Ray Kohlman, on behalf of his client, former Green Beret William M. Tyree. Filed in the U. S. District Court, District of Massachusetts (Case No. 98-CV-11829-JLT) against defendants: CIA, L. Scott Harshbarger, A. Paul Cellucci, George Bush, and Dois Gene Tatum—alleging drug-trafficking and money-laundering operations. What is of particular interest are the statements concerning the origin of FEMA and **the source of its operating capital, namely, from Operation Watchtower**—a very touchy subject with the intelligence community.

In Tyree's 101-page complaint (obtained by *The SPECTRUM*, and which, combined with the affidavits and supporting documentation, constitute approximately 5 inches of hardcopy), he very clearly spells out dealings and top-secret operations which the CIA and the shadow government would prefer never see the light of day. Fortunately these documents on file with the federal court are now a matter of public record and not cloaked under the all-too-frequently employed veil for "national security". These particular documents are also secured in other places, and some are posted or may be

purchased from the www.copyvia.com Internet website, which is run by former LAPD officer Mike Suppert, who puts out a monthly newsletter "for those committed to the fight against CIA drug dealing", called *From The Wilderness*. (P. O. Box 6061-350, Sherman Oaks, CA 91413. The cost is \$35 a year.)

Tyree, who is now serving a life sentence for the murder of his wife (a case so similar to the famous Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald case that it is frightening) has also filed suit against the U.S. Army in the U.S. District Court in Washington, D.C., civil action no. 99—CV—2709. This case also contains some very interesting and revealing information.

What is the current status of this federal complaint in Boston? On September 30, 1999, Federal Judge Joseph Tauro issued an Order. The CIA's Motion to Dismiss the case was granted, without prejudice. On November 1, 1999, Tyree's attorney, Ray Kohlman, filed a Motion to Amend, which predicably has been opposed by the Defendants, but thus far there has been no ruling on that motion. The case is still open.

In his May 17, 1998 edition of *From The Wilderness*, Mike Suppert has this to say about Tyree: "In a moment you will read about former Special Forces trooper Bill Tyree, who is the nail in the CIA's coffin. I am in possession of documents about Tyree and the CIA Watchtower missions, which are the hammer to drive that nail. As Bill Tyree fights for his life and puts the evidence necessary to hand the CIA on a platter for us, he has been food poisoned three times, and as a possible pardon or a new trial for him becomes a possibility, his life is increasingly in danger."

Just a word of explanation for you, the reader. In this intricate selection of quotations from several sources, you will be introduced to a great number of "players". Do not be disturbed if you are unfamiliar with some of the names mentioned. The purpose for including these portions will be clear as you continue reading. **Remember, Tyree is the one who has charged in his Federal lawsuit that FEMA's funding came illicitly through "Black Operations" sources, specifically cocaine money laundered by various operatives through a wide range of banks in various countries.** So, again, just read through this portion of the story as if you know the people involved. Some names will be familiar to you, as you recall the Iran-Contra scandal and the widely publicized hearings before Congress. Oliver North was a key figure in this entire scenario, as you will see.

Author Rodney Stich has a lot to say about Bill Tyree's case, the CIA, and Operation Watchtower, in his monumental and well documented book *Defrauding America: Encyclopedia Of Secret Operations By The CIA, DEA, And Other Covert Agencies*. Among other things, here is what Stich has to

say about Tyree:

[quoting]

I made initial contact in 1994 with Tyree, who then furnished me with considerable details and documents on Operation Watchtower and Operation Orwell, and other covert operations in which the military was involved. **I am convinced that Tyree was framed, by military officers and prosecutors in Massachusetts, for the murder of his wife.**

Tyree prepared several highly detailed affidavits describing what he himself had observed of the drug-related Watchtower operation. He elaborated on Operation Watchtower as a U.S. Army Special Forces secret operation.

[Now moving forward, Stich explains:]

The *Cutolo Affidavit* described another unlawful mission, Operation Orwell, which consisted of spying on politicians, judicial figures, state law enforcement agencies, and religious figures. Compromising information was distributed to certain members of the military-industrial complex. Colonel Cutolo stated in his affidavit that the compromising information was needed to silence these people if information on the criminal activities leaked out.

The *Cutolo Affidavit* described the killing of an Army servicewoman, Elaine Tyree, who had knowledge of Operation Watchtower, which she described in her diary. To shift attention from the actual killer and his connection to the ongoing drug operation, the military charged Tyree's husband with the killing.

[The *Cutolo Affidavit*, continued:]

It was too risky to allow a military court to review the charges against Pvt. Tyree, with Operation Orwell still ongoing and Senator Garn's office requesting a full investigation. Pvt. Tyree therefore had to stand before a civilian court of law on the criminal charges.

At the first military hearing, the presiding judge found no reason to bind Pvt. Tyree's husband over for trial for the murder of his wife. This decision risked further investigation and possible exposure of the corrupt operation. Army pressure caused the county prosecutor to indict the husband for murdering his wife, even though the army knew the actual killer was someone else. The *Cutolo Affidavit* stated:

On 29 February 1980, Pvt. Tyree was convicted of murder and will spend the duration of his life incarcerated. I could not disseminate intelligence gathered under Operation Orwell to notify civilian authorities who actually killed Elaine Tyree.

[Moving to another section of Stich's book, *Defrauding America*, we read:]

Operation Watchtower was one of many drug trafficking operations from Central America consisting of the placement and operation of low-frequency radio beacons to guide low-flying pilots from Columbia to Panama. It also consisted of making available

to the pilots the radio frequencies and schedule of drug interdiction aircraft so as to avoid detection. Because of the extremely low altitude that these drug-laden aircraft flew, often at only five hundred feet, they could not receive the line-of-sight radio signals ordinarily used. Radio signals from an aircraft on a particular frequency actuated a relay at the radio beacon site that started up the gasoline-engine-powered generators and the radio transmitters.

[Again quoting from the *Cutolo Affidavit* in *Defrauding America*:]

I have seen other men involved in Operation Watchtower meet accidental deaths after they were also threatened.

It then identified the people who died in strange fashion and who had posed a danger of exposing the drug trafficking.

Sgt. John Newby received threatening phone calls and then died in a parachuting accident when his chute failed to open. Colonel Robert Bayard was murdered in Atlanta, Georgia in 1977, as he went to meet Mossad agent Michael Harari. Colonel Cutolo died in a one-car accident near Skullthorpe, England, in 1980, while on a military exercise near the Royal Air Force base at Skullthorpe. Cutolo's death was under strange circumstances, and occurred shortly before he was to meet Harari.

Colonel Baker died while trying to determine if Harari had killed Colonel Cutolo. Colonel James Rowe was assassinated on April 21, 1989, in the Philippines, within three days after Mossad agent Harari arrived in that country. Rowe had been investigating Harari's links to Cutolo's murder and to CIA operatives Edwin Wilson and Thomas Clines. Pearce was killed in a helicopter accident in June 1989 under mysterious circumstances. Congressman Larkin Smith died in an airplane accident on August 13, 1989.

The affidavit stated that Mossad agents associated with Operation Watchtower were being protected by CIA Director Stansfield Turner and George Bush, and that Washington military authorities had approved the drug trafficking operation:

Harari was a known middleman for matters involving the United States in Latin America [and] acted with the support of a network of Mossad personnel throughout Latin America and worked mainly in the import and export of arms and drug trafficking.

[CIA operative] Edwin Wilson explained that Operation Watchtower had to remain secret.... *There are similar operations being implemented elsewhere in the world. Wilson named the "Golden Triangle" of Southeast Asia and Pakistan.... Wilson named several recognized officials of Pakistan, Afghanistan, Burma, Korea, Thailand, and Cambodia as being aware and consenting to these arrangements, similar to the ones in Panama.*

Referring to the huge profits received by the CIA from the drug trafficking, the *Affidavit* continued:

Edwin Wilson explained that the profit from the sale of narcotics was laundered through a series of banks. Wilson stated that over 70% of the profits were laundered through the banks in Panama. The remaining percentage was funneled through Swiss banks, with a small remainder being handled by banks within the United States. I understood that some of the profits in Panamanian banks arrived through Israeli couriers. I became aware of that fact from normal conversations with some of the embassy personnel assigned to the Embassy in Panama. Wilson also stated that an associate whom I don't know also aided in overseeing the laundering of funds.... Wilson indicated that most of Operation Watchtower was implemented on the authority of [Thomas] Clines.

Referring to Operation Orwell, which spied upon politicians for subsequent blackmail:

I was notified by Edwin Wilson that the information forwarded to Washington, D.C. was disseminated to private corporations who were developing weapons systems for the Dept. Of Defense. Those private corporations were encouraged to use the sensitive information gathered from surveillance of U.S. senators and representatives as leverage [blackmail] to manipulate those Congressmen into approving whatever costs the weapon systems incurred.

As of the date of this affidavit, 8,400 police departments, 1,370 churches, and approximately 17,900 citizens have been monitored under Operation Orwell. The major churches targeted have been Catholic and Latter Day Saints. I have stored certain information gathered in Operation Orwell on Fort Devens, and pursuant to instructions from Edwin Wilson have forwarded additional information gathered to Washington, D.C.... Certain information was collected on suspected members of the Trilateral Commission and the Bilderberg group. Among those that information was collected on were Gerald Ford and President Jimmy Carter. Edwin Wilson indicated that additional surveillance was implemented against former CIA Director George Bush, whom Wilson named as a member of the Trilateral Commission.

It is easy to understand why members of Congress can be blackmailed into covering up for criminal activities involving personnel of intelligence agencies or the Justice Department when information on their personal lives is secretly collected by the FBI and U.S. intelligence agencies for blackmail purposes.

The affidavit described some of the weapon manufacturers who received this CIA information:

Edwin Wilson named three weapons systems when he spoke of private corporations receiving information from Operation Orwell.

(1) An armored vehicle. (2) An aircraft that is invisible to radar. (3) A weapons system that utilizes kinetic energy. Edwin Wilson indicated to me during our conversation, which entailed the dissemination of Operation Orwell information and the identification of the three weapons systems, that Operation Orwell would be implemented nationwide by 4 July 1980.

The affidavit made reference to classified information and "the activities of the CIA in the United States and in Latin America". Referring to people working with Edwin Wilson, the affidavit continued:

Each operation had basically the same characters involved . . . with Edwin Wilson . . . Robert Gates and William J. Casey...

As Colonel Cutolo suspected, Neri was killed, apparently to silence him. Paul Neri [an NSA employee] was one of the people who Cutolo entrusted with the affidavit and who had been requested to make the affidavit public upon his death. In distributing the affidavit to members of Congress and the media, Neri wrote:

Both Col. Rowe and Mr. Pearce agreed to go public, after the meeting with Larkin Smith, to call for a full investigation into the events described in Col. Cutolo's affidavit. But both men died prior to the meeting with Smith.

Referring to the Mossad, Neri's cover letter stated:

With the deaths of Col. Cutolo, Col. Baker, Col. Rowe (and Col. Robert Bayard named in Col. Cutolo's affidavit), it is hard to believe the deaths of these men are not the work of the Israeli Mossad. It is equally easy to attribute the death of Col. Cutolo directly to Operation Watchtower inquiries.

Meeting the same cover-up response that I received for the past thirty years from the establishment media, Neri's letter stated:

For your information, a copy of the affidavit will be sent to the New York Times, the Washington Post and the Boston Globe... The men who died so far...were good men. They attempted to let the public know what really occurred in Latin America, and in the never ending drug flow.

In 1980, Col. Cutolo died in an accident while on a military exercise. Just prior to his death he notified me that he was to meet with Michael Harari, an Israeli Mossad agent. It is my belief, though unsubstantiated, that Harari murdered Col. Cutolo because of the information Col. Cutolo possessed. I believe that Col. Cutolo died in his attempt to [expose] Operation Watchtower...

Colonel Baker enlisted the aid of Colonel James N. Rowe, and between Col. Baker, Col. Rowe, and myself, we set out to prove that Harari murdered Col. Cutolo, and that Operation Watchtower...netted Edwin Wilson and Frank Terpil of the CIA a large sum of tax-free dollars.

Prior to getting very far into the

investigation, Col. Baker died... We had no doubt as to the guilt of Thomas Clines, whom we suspect was the mastermind behind Operation Watchtower.

Neri went on to describe how Harari and Col. James Rowe were in the Philippines when Rowe was assassinated and that "It is my unsubstantiated belief that Harari murdered Col. Rowe or arranged it." Neri's letter continued: "I believe Harari's motive for murdering Col. Rowe was due to Col. Rowe's inquiries about Harari's movements and relationships to Edwin Wilson, Thomas Clines and Manuel Noriega."

Referring to another death in the small group seeking to expose Operation Watchtower and the associated deaths, Neri wrote:

In June 1989, Mr. Pearce was killed in a helicopter accident. The accident has a story of its own I am told. Both Col. Rowe and Mr. Pearce agreed to go public, after the meeting with Larkin Smith, to call for a full investigation into the events described in Col. Cutolo's affidavit. But both men died prior to the meeting with Smith.

Paul Neri continued:

Since the Israeli Mossad openly trafficks in arms and drugs in Latin America, a theory that Clines, Wilson, Terpil, Harari, and Noriega engaged in Operation Watchtower is very easy to believe at this time, especially following the Libyan situation and the Iran-Contra affair. It all fits, this entire scenario carried over from Operation Watchtower directly into the Iran-Contra affair with the same characters.

[End quoting from Rodney Stich's masterpiece *Defrauding America*.]

In the May 17, 1998 (Vol. 1, No. 3) edition of *From The Wilderness*, Mike Suppert has this to say on the subject:

[quoting]

In 1995 I also made contact with unnamed sources at the National Security Agency who confirmed key elements of Cutolo's affidavit and led me to believe that a doomsday file, which he secreted there before his murder, was the source of the affidavit. It was written by Cutolo's colleagues, after his murder, as a result of his murder. **It remains, to this day, the single most frightening document I have ever read.**

Adding further weight is the fact that the daughter of Cutolo, a resident of New Mexico, has confirmed elements of the story to Dee Ferdinand, daughter of Albert Carone, a CIA-Mafia connected money launderer who also held the rank of full Colonel in Army Intelligence. Carone was murdered in 1990. Tyree knew Carone from the Watchtower missions and confirmed his role as a "money man".

I have held Carone's personal phone book in my hands, and in it I found the home addresses and telephone numbers of both William Casey and Gambino crime boss Paul Castellano. My investigation of Carone has

already been given to intelligence committees from both Houses.

In spite of overwhelming evidence of Tyree's innocence, it is questionable whether he will be granted a new trial. The case sounds hauntingly like that of Geronimo Pratt, the former Black Panther who served 27 years for a murder he did not commit. Rather than grant Pratt a new trial, which would have proved the existence of a conspiracy, the government released him last year. Like Geronimo Pratt, there are witnesses willing to place Tyree in another town at the time of the murder. Recently Senator Kennedy of Massachusetts wrote to the FBI asking them to reopen the case. The FBI declined, stating that there was insufficient evidence. Bill Tyree has been food poisoned three times recently. He was then punished when he was unable to report for work. He has appealed his case as a political prisoner to the Organization of American States. They, according to Kohlman, have received the appeal and will be looking at Tyree as a political prisoner.

[End quoting]

For those of you who may want to contribute your support and encouragement, letters may be written to William M. Tyree at P. O. Box 100, S. Walpole, MA 02071. It is never an easy path to follow when efforting to awaken we-the-people to The Truth. And in the Big League, the game can get very rough and discouraging.

Let's now turn to words from one of the key senior players in this Big League game, as prelude to an examination of some gems of information in Tyree's lawsuit itself.

WILLIAM J. CASEY

An exhibit within William Tyree's lawsuit against the U.S. Army, filed in Washington, D.C. (case 99-CV-2709), is an affidavit from former CIA Director William Casey. Judge Colleen Kollar-Kotelly entered a Sealing Order for the Casey document, marked "Top Secret". In this affidavit, Jesuit-trained, Knight of Malta, William Casey reveals in very clear language his philosophy. (Readers, harken back to our May 2000 Front-Page story on the "Black" Pope and the Jesuits and their front-and-center role in the "shadow government" on a WORLD scale.) Since this document is in the "public domain" from several sources, it is included here.

[Quoting from the affidavit of William Casey:]

I, William J. Casey, declare: I have found that freedom is a priceless commodity that demands constant vigilance to guarantee its longevity.

I was assigned to the Office of Strategic Services (OSS) in London, England, during World War II. During that time I befriended a young German soldier named Gunther

[Russbacher]. I used Gunther and several other anti-Nazi German prisoners of war in OSS operations within Nazi Germany.

I knew this violated Geneva Convention. I did not care. The Geneva Convention was but a set of rules governing man's atrocities committed in the name of political ideology. To wage war with rules is to prolong human suffering. Open warfare is the last resort of a civilized nation and must be used sparingly. Wars must be fought savagely, utilizing all tools and tricks at hand. Gunther was a tool. Ignoring the Geneva Convention was the trick.

After I became Director of Central Intelligence (DCI) on January 28, 1981, I was approached and briefed by William Colby, former DCI. My history with Bill Colby is known. Colby notified me, off the record, of two operations he was still running in Latin America. Both operations were without the knowledge and consent of the United States Congress, President Ronald Reagan, or even the United States intelligence apparatus. Colby identified the operations as "A-6" (RED MIST) AND "A-7" (PROJECT SANDMAN). A-7 entailed smaller operations.

I was told that A-6 identified individuals and the build-up of the communist threat in Latin America. Some intelligence collected in A-6 was used in TASK FORCE-157.

I was told that A-7 was "the Phoenix Program" of Latin America. It involved the assassination of the communist infrastructure throughout Latin America.

I was told that Colby authorized assets involved in A-6 and A-7 to engage in narcotics trafficking to finance both operations. Colby engaged in similar operations that I know of in Vietnam for the same reason.

Colby candidly informed me that he had pre-positioned more than one million pounds of cocaine in Panama between December 1, 1975 and April 1, 1976. This was done with the aid of our gallant ally, General Manuel Noriega. The cocaine was transported into El Salvador, Costa Rica, and Honduras between 1976 and 1981. Colby now sat in front of me, with hat in hand, and requested my help in the delivery of the cocaine to the American market.

I was told that Colby was using a mutual friend of ours, Colonel Albert Vincent Carone, United States Army, Military Intelligence, to field A-6 and A-7. Al Carone is a charismatic patriot that General Joseph W. Stilwell introduced us to in late 1945. Beside the usual qualifications, Al Carone brought to the anti-communist effort a direct connection to his longtime friend, Vito Genovese. Genovese was the head of the gambling and narcotics for the controlling mafia family in New York to which Al Carone was made a member. Carone is a friend of international fugitive Robert Vesco. Carone has several anti-communist intelligence sources that include Maurita Lorenz, a friend of Fidel Castro. Al Carone is the younger brother

of Dr. Pasquale Carone. Dr. Carone worked for Central Intelligence on other matters.

Colby told me that profits from the pre-positioned cocaine would be laundered through Al Carone, the New York mafia, and Robert Vesco, then redirected to the anticommunist effort through Colby.

After discussion with Al Carone, I made the decision to bring the pre-positioned cocaine into Mena airport, Mena, Arkansas. Central Intelligence has used Mena Airport on prior occasions. This time the cocaine is the tool. The trick was to ignore the law and avoid public scrutiny. We were helped in our efforts by William J. Clinton and William F. Weld.

By 1984 all pre-positioned cocaine had arrived at Mena airport, and additional cocaine sources were secured. Cocaine was being trans-shipped through Hangars Four and Five at Ilopango Airbase, El Salvador. My point man at Mena was Alder Berriman Seal (Berry Seal).

Bill Clinton has proved invaluable so far by containing the local law enforcement investigations into the intelligence activity in Mena. Bill Weld, as Assistant United States Attorney, was placed in charge of the Criminal Division of the Department of Justice. This was done so that Bill Weld could control investigations into Mena by federal law enforcement agencies. The placement of Weld has proved invaluable.

I ordered John Poindexter, Robert McFarlane and Oliver North to go outside normal channels and use available assets, including the mafia, to ensure the arrival of the cocaine into Mena Airport. The arrivals occurred in no small part through the effort of personnel assigned to the National Security Agency (NSA) and Army Security Agency (ASA). The men and women of the NSA and ASA blinded early warning defense satellites and radar grid to enable the aircraft to land undetected at Mena Airport. The NSA and ASA operations were SEA SPRAY and JADE BRIDGE.

I have learned that the course of the democratic struggle for Nicaragua and Latin America is beginning to swing in our direction. I attribute this success to A-6 and A-7 which Bill Colby had the insight, precision, and spine to carry out.

I take notice of the heroic efforts of Al Caron, Bill Clinton, Bill Weld, John Poindexter, Bud McFarlane, and Ollie North. Without these men, A-6 and A-7 would not have appeared.

Freedom is a priceless commodity. The amount of freedom you enjoy is the result of the amount of vigilance you invest.

My actions may be recorded as criminal, condemning countless Americans to drug dependency. I don't care. All wars produce casualties. Generally the more violent the war, the shorter the length. My choice was either to stare down a protracted cold war guerilla

insurgency in Latin America or use the means available to finance and wage a violent war of short duration for democracy. I stand by my decisions. The tool is cocaine. The trick is to understand that the drug user had the freedom to make a choice. They chose the drug. I chose to use their habit to finance the democracy that all Americans enjoy. To keep those Americans safe from the communist threat knocking on our back door in Latin America. For a change, the drug user will contribute to society.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the above facts are true and correct to the best of my knowledge and belief.

Executive this 9th day of December 1986 in McLean, Virginia. William J. Casey
[End quoting]

Here is a classic case of the ages-old question: "Do the ends justify the means?" When that moral issue enters the decision-making machinery of the intelligence community, things can quickly get quite bizarre.

WILLIAM M. TYREE'S LAWSUIT

Returning to Bill Tyree's lawsuit against the CIA and George Bush, filed in Boston in the U.S. District Court (case 98-CV-11829-JLT), let's take a look at some of the allegations in the suit, quoting portions:

- The CIA/Military of the United States had engaged in a drug trafficking Operation identified as WATCHTOWER, that did preposition cocaine in Panama, at the U.S. Air Force Base known as Albrook Air Station, which was brought into Panama in December 1975, and February-March 1976, and moved north into Costa Rica, Honduras, and El Salvador, in the time period of post-Watchtower;

- The CIA/Military of the United States had engaged in illegal surveillance of citizens in the United States, and in the New England/Massachusetts area to determine if Operation Watchtower had been discovered;

- Did conceal and cover-up that the CIA, through George Bush, (DCI, Vice-President, and President), Dois Gene Tatum, and Albert V. Carone, between 1976 and 1996, did engage in a pattern of criminal activity, and did violate, and commit at least two or more of the following federal crimes:

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned drug trafficking operations to bring drugs into the United States in violation of 21 USC, 952-955, 959-961, and 963, using civilian and U.S. Military Personnel and equipment;

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned audio-visual surveillance of citizens of the United States, and

Massachusetts, using civilian and U.S. Military Personnel and equipment in violation of 18 USC, 2510-2520; Massachusetts General Law c. 272, 99;

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned money laundering of illegally attained drug profits using civilian and U.S. Military Personnel and equipment in violation of 18 USC, Chapter 53, 5313-5316, and 5326;

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned commerce not approved by the U.S. Congress of drugs into the United States and Massachusetts, in violation of the so-called "Cooley Doctrine";

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1976-1996, engage in illegal and unsanctioned "domestic operations" within the United States and Massachusetts, in violation of 50 USC, 403(d)(3)(1947);

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1982-1987, engage in illegal and unsanctioned covert action against Nicaragua using funds from the United States Government, and the Department of Defense, (i.e., salaries paid to U.S. troops sent to Latin America to train "Contra" freedom fighters), in violation of the so-called Boland Amendment, Public Law 97-377, and the second so-called Boland Amendment, Public Law 98-473, (Boland-I took effect in December 1982; Boland-II took effect on October 12, 1984, and remained in effect until at least the end of fiscal year 1987);

- Conceal and cover-up that the CIA did, between 1980-1989, **engage in illegal and unsanctioned act of drafting up a so-called Federal Emergency Management Agency, (FEMA), that did exceed the parameters of its initial authority, and was originated using funding of questionable origins (i.e., drug profits), in violation of the U.S. Constitution,** see paragraph(s) 60(a)-60(e), below;

- Traffick drugs into Mena, Arkansas, Massachusetts, and the United States between 1976-1996;

- Did pay gang members as assets under E.O. #12333, to actually traffick and distribute the drugs once the drugs were in the United States;

- Did bribe various U.S. Government officials, or influence same to not:

- investigate the subject matter of this complaint; etc.

[Later on:]

That the implementation of E.O. #12333 violated:

- 50 USC, 403(d)(1)(2)(3)(1947);

- "The Necessary and Proper Clause of *Article 1, Section 8*" of the *United States Constitution*, the right of the Legislature to enact laws to achieve its delegated powers (i.e., Congress brought 50 USC, 403 Et seq. into effect to achieve its delegated powers of

legislating the intelligence community in the United States and E.O. #12333 un-did what Congress brought into effect);

- Separation of Powers;

- Supremacy Clause of the *U.S. Constitution*, as this Clause protects, (i.e., 50 USC, 403 Et seq., was wiped away by the stroke of the President's pen, and by doing so, would later be used to undercut yet another piece of legislation, the Boland Amendment);

- That E.O. #12333 failed to take into consideration that the private assets/entities hired by E.O. #12333 would engage in the commerce of trafficking drugs into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, and only Congress has authority to regulate commerce under the "Cooley Doctrine", (*Cooley v. Board of Wardens*, (1851));

- That E.O. #12333 gave private assets/entities hired by E.O. #12333 authority using profits from the illegal drug trafficking into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, to wage a covert war on Nicaragua, in violation of *Article 1* of the *United States Constitution*, which outlines only the U.S. Congress has the power to declare war. The President usurped that Congressional authority at *Article 1*, by signing into effect E.O. #12333.

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other Defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the drugs brought into Panama, from Columbia, through Operation Watchtower and engage in a pattern of criminal activity between 1976-1996.

(a) Seek congressional approval under the so-called Cooley Doctrine, to engage in the commerce of trafficking drugs into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, among the many locations that the cocaine from Operation Watchtower was sold;

(b) Seek congressional approval under *Article 1* of the *United States Constitution*, to wage war on Nicaragua, using profits from the cocaine brought into the United States, Mena, Arkansas, and Boston, Massachusetts, through Operation Watchtower, and the several Operations listed herein at paragraph 183(j).

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of the illegal search of the Tyree apartment, to notify the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, that the missing diaries of Elaine Tyree contained data related to the National Security of the United States, and as such, would not be available for the Plaintiff to use in his criminal trial as a defense to show that someone other than the Plaintiff had an ample reason to kill Elaine Tyree.

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other Defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events, and keep U.S. Military Personnel out of the CIA drug trafficking Operations, which led to the involvement of the Defendant Tatum and the pattern of criminal activity between 1976-1996.

- That, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges the CIA and other Defendants were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events, and keep U.S. Military Personnel out of the CIA implemented covert war on Nicaragua as required by The Boland Amendment and the pattern of criminal activity between 1976-1996.

- That, see paragraphs 300-301 below for facts, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges that the Defendants CIA, and George Bush were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events and seek legal Congressional funding **for the origination of FEMA, (Federal Emergency Management Agency)**, and this failure led to the concealment and cover-up of Operation Watchtower, written about in the diaries of Elaine Tyree, seized illegally and turned over to Colonel Carone, and then to the CIA, which ensured that the Operation Watchtower drug trafficking Operation would remain covert, **allowing the drug profits from this Operation to be used to circumvent Congress and fund FEMA and continue the pattern of criminal activity.**

- That, see paragraphs 301(f)(g)(h) and 301(e) in specific, and generally paragraph 300-301, pursuant to a separate theory of TORT under Thornwell, supra., the Plaintiff alleges that the Defendants CIA, and George Bush were negligent, and failed at the conclusion of Operation Watchtower to monitor the post-Watchtower events and:

- Seek congressional approval for **FEMA**, and the line of succession to the President in the event of an emergency;

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court of the FEMA established line of succession to the President in the event of an emergency (see paragraphs 301(f)(g)(h), and 301(e) in specific, to **determine if the FEMA line of succession is constitutional**);

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court of the **ill-defined and vague term of "National Emergency" used as a cornerstone of FEMA**, and determine it's definition and parameters;

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court on whether or not E.O. #12333 (2.6(a)(b)(c)(d), authorizing the CIA to assist

the local police put the CIA in the domestic intelligence business;

- Seek judicial review from the U.S. Supreme Court on whether or not, as declared by the U.S. Attorney General at paragraph 301(e), **FEMA has exceeded its proper function** as a coordinating agency for preparedness as allowed by the revised Executive Order;

- **Seek congressional review to determine what roles the judicial and legislative branches of the U.S. Government would have if FEMA was activated, and the U.S. Constitution was suspended;**

- By failing to seek congressional and judicial review, the Defendants CIA, and George Bush violated the following; and that did require the continued concealment and cover-up of the diaries of Elaine Tyree, which were seized during the illegal search of the Tyree apartment, which were turned over to Colonel Carone, and then given to the CIA by Colonel Carone, to cover-up Operation Watchtower, which was one of several illegal drug operations that produced a profit which was used in turn to help originate and implement FEMA, violating:

(a) Separation of powers: the Executive Branch brought about an agency, (i.e., FEMA), which has the authority to suspend the *U.S. Constitution*, (e.g., further suspending legislative and judicial branches), but is vague in its verbiage as to what does constitute an emergency, and fails to list what, if any, duties the legislative and judiciary will have or perform if the *U.S. Constitution* is suspended;

(b) the necessary and proper clause of *Article I, Sec. 8*: Congress had to approve FEMA for two specific reasons:

(1) FEMA is a vaguely written Executive Branch-created agency that has the power to suspend the *U.S. Constitution*, and put the legislative and judicial branches of government out of work;

(2) FEMA is an Executive Branch creation that clearly affects all three branches of Government, capable of silencing the voice of the people, (i.e., legislature), and the legal redress of the people, (i.e., judiciary).

- That, in considering how far the Reagan/Bush Administration went to train the Contras, allegedly in violation of The Boland Amendment (i.e., trafficking drugs, laundering money, engaging in surveillance of American citizens in New England/Massachusetts), specific congressional guidelines for FEMA, and the specific finding of where the funds came from to originate FEMA is reasonable.

[Later on:]

- That, pursuant to a Civil Rights claim, 42 USC, 1983, the Plaintiff alleges the Defendants CIA and George Bush did intentionally engage in the complained of conduct herein to conceal:

(1) the origins of FEMA, and that profits from drug trafficking by the CIA were used in

some part to originally fund FEMA, and the drafting of the FEMA infrastructure;

(2) the FEMA instituted and projected illegal line of succession to the Office of the President in the event of a National emergency;

(3) the lack of action to seek the congressional or judicial review of FEMA (see paragraph 60(b)(1)(2)(3)(4)(5)(6)(7);

(4) from the American public the role of FEMA as originally designed;

(5) that Defendant Bush never notified President William J. Clinton of the origins of FEMA; and their intentional conduct, which they concealed and covered-up from the Plaintiff until 1996, did cause the Plaintiff the injuries alleged herein.

[Later on:]

- That the Operation Watchtower cocaine continued to be brought into Mena, Arkansas, until 1989.

- That in 1990, the Plaintiff is put in touch with U.S. Army Retired Chief Warrant Officer Grade 4, (CW4), William H. McCoy, ex-CID, who immediately tells the Plaintiff the following:

(a) Retired U.S. Army Special Forces Colonel James "Bo" Gritz, overall Commander for all Special Forces Troops in Panama during the time period that Operation Watchtower took place, can and does confirm that Watchtower did take place, and has made a video to get the word out to the public;

(b) Investigative Reporter/Movie Producer/Director Barbara Wegler is investigating, and has confirmed through several high-placed contacts at The Pentagon off the record, that Operation Watchtower did take place, see the affidavit of Wegler at Exhibit 30-31;

[Returning, for a moment, to Rodney Stich's book *Defrauding America: "Barbara Wegler died from unknown causes on March 5, 1995. Several weeks earlier I was in touch with her concerning her investigation of covert activities based upon information given to her by Bill Tyree. She was to provide me with information about what she found, but died before she could do this. Her interests included Operation Watchtower, CIA involvement in Jim Jones' Jonestown, and other activities.*]

(c) McCoy can confirm that Operation Watchtower cocaine was being brought into Mena, Arkansas between 1982 and 1989;

(d) McCoy wants permission to speak to John Cummings on behalf of the Plaintiff, and the Plaintiff consents.

- That, the Plaintiff frequently called McCoy and, in 1993, McCoy tells the Plaintiff that a friend who was investigating the Mena, Arkansas CIA cocaine operation that originated through Operation Watchtower was killed on June 22, 1993, and the name of the friend was attorney Paul Wilsher, and the Coroner didn't make a ruling on the cause of death.

[Later on:]

- That, in the aftermath of the death of

Barbara Wegler, William McCoy told the Plaintiff the following:

(a) the following died after they learned first-hand of the CIA cocaine operation at Mena, Arkansas: Stanley Huggins, Kevin Ives, Donald Henry, Keith McCaskell, Greg Collins, Jeff Rhodes, and Richard Winters;

(b) "No matter what happens, if I die and you're not sure what I died from, have my family get an independent medical examiner to check me out. Be sure. Give me your word."

- That in 1995, Colonel Wilson notified the Plaintiff that Colonel Beckwith had died of natural causes.

[Later on:]

- That in 1997, CW4 William H. McCoy is found dead in his home in Fairfax, Virginia, and is immediately cremated before the medical examiner can determine the cause of his death.

[Later on, quoting what Colonel Carone told the Plaintiff:]

- Anyone who wants to can look at the language of E.O. #12333 and tell it violates the intent of 50 USC, 403(d)(1)(2)(3)(1947), not to mention the Boland Amendment, as the records from CIA, NSC, and the U.S. Military will show that E.O. #12333 created the profits from the drug flow, and the Army from the drug profits to field the covert operations that is being used to overthrow the Nicaraguan communist government;

- You had NSC staffers that were tied right into the drug trafficking themselves, like Ollie North. Hell, his diary has everything in it. Between his diary and your wife's diary, the whole thing is blown. Totally compromised;

- I remember seeing him write over 200 entries in his diary that related to major drug profits being used to buy weapons for the Contras;

- The diary of Ollie North alone would prove what I've told you and show the violation of 50 USC, 403, and everything.

[Later on, still quoting what Colonel Carone told Plaintiff:]

- He told the Plaintiff that the CIA directly or indirectly controlled BCCI, BCP, BNL, and Intermeritime Bank, through Casey to Rappaport, then from Rappaport to Aldred Hartman;

- He told the Plaintiff that the CIA used BCCI, BNL, BCP, and Intermeritime Bank to launder money for Black Operations worldwide, and for the Mafia in New York City, New York.

[Later on, still quoting what Colonel Carone told Plaintiff:]

- Among the variety of illegal Operations spoken of by Colonel Carone, the Plaintiff remembers the following Operations that brought illegal drugs into the United States at Mena, Arkansas: Operation Watchtower; Operation Sea Spray; Operation Yellow Fruit; Operation Tipped Kettle I, and Tipped Kettle II; The Omni Project; Operation Pegasus I

through 28; Operation Short Flight; Operation Burma Road; Operation Morning Gold; Operation Triangle; Operation Snow Cone.

[Later on:]

That Colonel Carone told the Plaintiff:

• and further: Berry Seal and Eugene Hasenfus are among the examples of the third party cut-outs used by the CIA under Executive Order #12333 to traffick drugs into the United States.

[Colonel Carone statements, later on:]

• The blame of the fall of the American culture began with the creation of National Security Memorandum 200, which stated, among other things, the concern of over-population in the United States which many at the CIA attributed to the birth rate among people of color;

• Colonel Carone said that there were some at CIA that felt physical slavery could be replaced by pharmaceutical slavery and that's why African-American gangs (i.e., "Bloods" and "Crips") were singled out for distributing the drugs brought into the United States by the CIA.

[Later on:]

• That Colonel Carone said that he had worked with Green Berets assigned to Covert-Black Operations Teams (Operational Detachment Alphas—ODAs), ODA-182, and ODA-184 assigned to the 20th SFG(A), within the United States.

• That Colonel Carone further told the Plaintiff Colonel Ollie North worked on developing a plan known as FEMA, which would, in an ill-defined national emergency, allow the U.S. Military to take control of the United States to ensure National Security;

• **Colonel Carone said "FEMA" originally stood for "Federal Emergency Military Action" (i.e., Martial Law), but was retitled Federal Emergency Management Agency because it would be better received by the people of the United States;**

• **Colonel Carone said that if you checked all the assets retained by FEMA, since it's origination, that you would find two things:**

(1) **a non-government influence literally has the final word regarding what FEMA does;**

(2) **unusual funding for its origination in the early 1980s;**

• Colonel Carone said he took drug profits that were clean and laundered in 1982-1984, to the following:

(1) NSC-Colonel Oliver North who used the funds to create and develop FEMA;

(2) the U.S. Military entities at paragraph 189(h)(i)(j), which are tied into FEMA;

• Colonel Carone said the FEMA chain of command rules and regulations, that he had seen, violated the *U.S. Constitution*, and actually established a succession to the Office of the President in the event of an emergency that circumvented the Vice-President and

Speaker of the House of Representatives;

• The *New York Times*, dated November 18, 1991, published a story that did support what Colonel Carone had told the Plaintiff about FEMA;

• The *New York Times*, 11/18/91, said in part: "acting outside the *Constitution* in the early 1980s, a secret federal agency established a line of succession to the president to assure continued government in the event of a devastating nuclear attack, current and former United States officials said today."

• **The secret federal agency referred to by the *New York Times* article of 11/18/91 was, in fact, FEMA in it's original state.**

That, Colonel Carone told the Plaintiff:

• FEMA was one of those off the shelf creations that was funded through the giant black operations fund which came about from drug trafficking operations instituted by the CIA, which Congress has no idea of, and no control over;

• FEMA was instituted while the Reagan Administration was in The White House;

• The FEMA established line of succession to the President of the United States in a national emergency is not the succession line supported by the *United States Constitution*, and is in violation of the *Constitution*;

• **In 1982, FEMA Director Louis Giuffrida issued a Classified Memo and made one hell of a statement in it, and I'll tell you exactly what it said: "Over the long term, the peacetime action programs and agencies have the effect of making the conceivable need for military takeover less and less as time goes by. A fully implemented civil defense program may not now be regarded as a substitute for martial law, nor could it be so marketed, but if successful in its execution, it could have that effect."**

• Colonel Carone said that, in 1984, Attorney General William French Smith wrote the NSC Chairman Robert McFarland, and said:

"I believe the role assigned to the Federal Emergency Management Agency in the revised Executive Order exceeds its proper function as a coordinating agency for emergency preparedness.... This department and others have repeatedly raised serious policy and legal objections to the creation of an 'emergency czar' role for FEMA."

• Colonel Carone said that FEMA was based in large part on the 1968 and 1972 California National Guard Operation Cable Splice, which did use elements of the U.S. Sixth Army and did relate totally to martial law.

• Colonel Carone said Operation Cable Splice involved Louis Giuffrida, head of Reagan's California National Guard Specialized Training Institute, and Edwin Meese, who would be Reagan's Executive Secretary.

• Colonel Carone said the NSC used drug

trafficking profits to start FEMA without congressional approval, which he said was very terrifying when you stopped to think about the language in a 1981 NSC Directive written by Frank Carlucci; hold on, here it is, word for word, judge for yourself:

"Normally a state of martial law will be proclaimed by the President. However, in the absence of such action by the President, a senior military commander may impose martial law in an area of his command where there had been a complete breakdown in the exercise of government functions by local authorities."

• **Colonel Carone said a literal interpretation of the 1981 NSC Directive was that a local-yokal national guard commander could institute martial law, and the actions of FEMA, without local citizens ever knowing how FEMA came to be, or what FEMA was originally intended to be about, would automatically be triggered without any type of presidential order. All of this without Congress ever having any say, and the American people are prisoners in their own country. Hell, Congress doesn't even have the purse strings on this one. It's all from the Black Operations Fund which Congress will never force the U.S. Intelligence Community to admit even exists.**

• Colonel Carone said that the Presidential Decision Directives on FEMA is what you have to look out for.

• That Presidential Decision Directive, PDD-36 [*This must be a mis-type—PDD-39 appears to be the one he's referring to. More on this later in the article.*] is an outline for critical infrastructure protection which specifically assigned FEMA the task of continuity of government services, the precise term, and language used in previous plans for what Colonel Carone termed the anti-constitutional take-over of the U.S. Government in a time of national emergency.

[End quoting from Tyree's lawsuit.]

Now let's contrast what was said above about the all-intrusive, covert agenda, completely subversive nature of FEMA with FEMA's own public relations verbiage. Needless to say, there is somewhat of a contrast to be reckoned with, especially with respect to FEMA's history and reason for being! Remember that Clinton raised Mr. Witt's position to that of his Cabinet several years ago. Now there is an Executive Director under Mr. Witt, a Black woman who, considering what disrespectful things have been said in the earlier "secret" FEMA commentaries about Blacks and Hispanics, causes one to wonder just how much of token, figurehead position was this creation.

FEMA ON FEMA

[Quoting directly from FEMA's Internet

website material:]

DISASTER. It strikes anytime, anywhere. It takes many forms—a hurricane, an earthquake, a tornado, a flood, a fire, or a hazardous spill, an act of Nature or an act of terrorism. It builds over days or weeks, or hits suddenly, without warning. Every year, millions of Americans face disaster, and its terrifying consequences.

The Federal Emergency Management Agency—FEMA—is an independent agency of the federal government, reporting to the President. Since its founding in 1979, FEMA's mission has been clear:

To reduce loss of life and property and protect our nation's critical infrastructure from all types of hazards through a comprehensive, risk-based, emergency management program of mitigation, preparedness, response, and recovery.

FEMA'S HISTORY

The Federal Emergency Management Agency—an independent agency reporting to the President and tasked with responding to, planning for, recovering from, and mitigating against disaster—can trace its beginnings to the Congressional Act of 1803. This act, generally considered the first piece of disaster legislation, provided assistance to a New Hampshire town following an extensive fire. In the century that followed, ad hoc legislation was passed more than 100 times in response to hurricanes, earthquakes, floods, and other natural disasters.

By the 1930s, when the federal approach to problems became popular, the Reconstruction Finance Corporation was given authority to make disaster loans for repair and reconstruction of certain public facilities following an earthquake, and later, other types of disasters. In 1934, the Bureau of Public Roads was given authority to provide funding for highways and bridges damaged by natural disasters. The Flood Control Act, which gave the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers greater authority to implement flood control projects, was also passed. This piecemeal approach to disaster assistance was problematic and it prompted legislation that required greater cooperation between federal agencies and authorized the President to coordinate these activities.

The 1960s and early 1970s brought massive disasters requiring major federal response and

recovery operations by the Federal Disaster Assistance Administration, established within the Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD). Hurricane Carla struck in 1962, Hurricane Betsy in 1965, Hurricane Camille in 1969, and Hurricane Agnes in 1972. The Alaskan Earthquake hit in 1964, and the San Fernando Earthquake rocked Southern California in 1971. These events served to focus attention on the issue of natural disasters and brought about increased legislation. In 1968, the National Flood Insurance Act offered new flood protection to homeowners, and in 1974 the Disaster Relief Act firmly established the process of Presidential disaster declarations.

However, emergency and disaster activities were still fragmented. When hazards associated with nuclear power plants and the transportation of hazardous substances were added to natural disasters, more than 100 federal agencies were involved in some aspect of disasters, hazards, and emergencies. Many parallel programs and policies existed at the state and local level, compounding the complexity of federal disaster relief efforts. The National Governor's Association sought to decrease the many agencies with whom state and local governments were forced work. They asked President Jimmy Carter to centralize federal emergency functions.

President Carter's 1979 executive order merged many of the separate disaster-related

responsibilities into a new Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). Among other agencies, FEMA absorbed: the Federal Insurance Administration, the National Fire Prevention and Control Administration, the National Weather Service Community Preparedness Program, the Federal Preparedness Agency of the General Services Administration, and the Federal Disaster Assistance Administration activities from HUD. Civil defense responsibilities were also transferred to the new agency from the Defense Department's Defense Civil Preparedness Agency.

John Macy was named as FEMA's first director. Macy emphasized the similarities between natural hazards preparedness and the civil defense activities. FEMA began development of an Integrated Emergency Management System with an all-hazards approach that included "direction, control, and warning systems which are common to the full range of emergencies, from small isolated events to the ultimate emergency—war."

The new agency was faced with many unusual challenges in its first few years that emphasized how complex emergency management can be. Early disasters and emergencies included the contamination of Love Canal, the Cuban refugee crisis, and the accident at the Three Mile Island nuclear power plant. Later, the Loma Prieta Earthquake in 1989 and Hurricane Andrew in 1992 focused major national attention on FEMA. In 1993, President Clinton nominated James L. Witt as the new FEMA director. Witt became the first agency director with experience as a state emergency manager. He initiated sweeping reforms that streamlined disaster relief and recovery operations, insisted on a new emphasis regarding preparedness and mitigation, and focused agency employees on customer service. The end of the Cold War also allowed Witt to redirect more of FEMA's limited resources from civil defense into disaster relief, recovery, and mitigation programs.

Witt's plans were put to the test by the Great Midwest Flood of 1993 and California's massive Northridge Earthquake in January, 1994. The agency's transformation was recognized as an integral part of the Clinton Administration's efforts to reinvent government, and in 1995 President Clinton recognized the agency's accomplishments in his State of the Union address.



ORDER

THE PAPER THAT

OFFERS YOU

A "FULL SPECTRUM"

OF NEWS NOT GENERALLY

OFFERED IN MAINSTREAM MEDIA

BALANCED WITH

INSPIRATIONAL MESSAGES!

A UNIQUE, WIDE-RANGING PUBLICATION NOT FOUND

ANYWHERE ELSE ON THE PLANET

The SPECTRUM

TO SUBSCRIBE:

call **1 (877) 280-2866** toll free
 website: thespectrumnews.org
 email: thespectrum@tminet.com




Today, FEMA—a 2,500-person agency supplemented by over 5,000 stand-by disaster reservists—has a mission to provide leadership and support, reduce the loss of life and property, and protect the nation from all types of hazards. FEMA provides preparedness and response and recovery support to the nation and, through Project Impact, provides leadership in preventing and reducing risk before disaster strikes. Initiated in October 1997, Project Impact focuses on creating disaster-resistant communities in all 50 states, Washington, D.C., and Puerto Rico. By taking action before disaster strikes, FEMA hopes to reduce the amount of federal money spent on picking up the pieces after a disaster—and hopes to reduce the risks for property loss and loss of life that every state faces. (Updated: May 28, 1999)

FEMA’S DIRECTORS

Gordon Vickery (April 1979 - July 1979); Thomas Casey (July 1979); John Macy (August 1979 - January 1981); Bernard Gallagher (January 1981 - April 1981); John W. McConnell (April 1981 - May 1981); Louis O. Giuffrida (May 1981 - September 1985); Robert H. Morris (September 1985 - November 1985); Julius W. Becton, Jr. (November 1985 - June 1989); Robert H. Morris (June 1989 - May 1990); Jerry D. Jennings (May 1990 - August 1990); Wallace E. Stickney (August 1990 - January 1993); William C. Tidball (January 1993 - April 1993); James L. Witt (April 1993 - Present).

JAMES LEE WITT, DIRECTOR—FEMA

James Lee Witt was appointed by President Clinton and confirmed by the U.S. Senate as Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency in April 1993. He was the first agency head who came to the position with experience in emergency management, having previously served as the Director of the Arkansas Office of Emergency Services for four years.

As FEMA Director, Mr. Witt coordinates federal disaster relief on behalf of President Clinton, including the response and recovery activities of 28 federal agencies and departments, the American Red Cross and other voluntary agencies. He also oversees the National Flood Insurance Program, the U.S. Fire Administration and other pro-active mitigation activities that reduce loss of life and property from all types of hazards. Mr. Witt oversees 2,500 employees located in Washington, D.C. and 10 regional offices. In 1997, Mr. Witt started Project Impact, a national initiative to help build disaster resistant communities through education, mitigation, and public and private partnerships.

Since taking office, Mr. Witt has led FEMA

through more than 348 Presidentially declared disasters in some 6,521 counties in all 50 states and territories, including the most costly flood disaster in the nation’s history, the most costly earthquake, and a dozen damaging hurricanes. He reorganized FEMA into a pro-active customer-focused agency recognized by President Clinton and Vice President Gore as a model for successful government. The agency has received increasing public accolades and specific honors in recent years, including, in 1996, the Innovations in American Government award from the John F. Kennedy School of Government, at Harvard University.

In February 1996, President Clinton elevated Mr. Witt to Cabinet status—a first for a FEMA Director.

Mr. Witt’s professional career includes the formation of Witt Construction, a commercial and residential building company. After 12 years as a successful businessman and community leader, he was elected County Judge for Yell County, serving as the chief elected official for the county, with judicial responsibilities for county and juvenile court. At age 34, he was the youngest elected official in Arkansas, and was later honored for his accomplishments by the National Association of Counties. After being re-elected six times to the position, Mr. Witt was tapped by then-Governor Bill Clinton to assume leadership of the Arkansas Office of Emergency Services.

A native of Arkansas, Mr. Witt has been nationally recognized for his work in emergency management, environmental health, earthquake mitigation, and veterans affairs. He was charter Board Chairman of Child Development Incorporated, an organization dedicated to advancing Head Start programs for children. (Updated: May 28, 1998)

LYNN GILMORE CANTON, EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR—FEMA

Lynn Gilmore Canton was appointed Executive Director for FEMA in June 2000. In this new position, she is responsible for overseeing the agency’s personnel and management issues, employee development diversity, labor partnership and strategic planning. Prior to this appointment, Ms. Canton was Regional Director of FEMA’s Region 2. In that position, she coordinated mitigation, preparedness, and disaster response and recovery activities in: New Jersey, New York, Puerto Rico, and the U.S. Virgin Islands.

Prior to joining FEMA, Ms. Canton served as Executive Director of the Division of Minority and Women’s Business Development for the Department of Economic Development of New York State. While in that post, Ms. Canton also served as chair of the New York State Affirmative Action Advisory Council and of the Task Force on the Status of Women in the New York State Department of Economic

Development. Earlier in her career, Ms. Canton served as a member of the New York State Board of Parole and worked for the State Division for Youth, the Executive Chamber, and the Division of Budget.

Ms. Canton has taught college and graduate level courses at the State University of New York at Albany in the Women’s Studies Department and the Center for Women in Government. She is a member of the National Emergency Management Association and the State Association of Public Administrators.

A native of Buffalo, New York, she holds a B.A. in African American studies and an M.S. in Education from the State University of New York at Albany. (Updated: July 28, 2000)

FEMA’S BUDGET

- In fiscal year 1998, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.2 billion dollars.
- In fiscal year 1999, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.1 billion dollars.
- In fiscal year 2000, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.4 billion dollars.
- In fiscal year 2001, FEMA asked Congress for \$3.6 billion dollars.

[End quoting]

So there you have it—the “Jekyll” and “Hyde” sides of FEMA.

If you believe the public relations version of FEMA, then we have a customer-oriented service organization, something like a multi-faceted, high-powered Red Cross. If you suspect something not so nice is going on with FEMA beneath the altruistic façade—something all ready and just waiting for the right “national emergency” to be declared to suspend our *Constitution* and bring martial law down upon us—then you’re ready for the next part of this investigation.

SHIFTING ATTENTION TO THE PRESENT

With all of the contrasting information presented to this point on FEMA as background, let’s now turn our attention to the present moment in time and some revealing legislative preparations going on right now to “welcome” FEMA in many towns across the country. The following article is by Don Harkins and appeared in the August, 2000 edition of *The Idaho Observer*; it is reprinted here with permission:

[quoting]

MARTIAL LAW IS COMING TO THE FOLLOWING COMMUNITIES

If it was coming to yours, how would you know unless you looked?

I am going to be frank. I was disappointed

in the response we received in our call to readers of the *SPOTLIGHT* and *The Idaho Observer* to determine the status of “emergency powers” among public officials at the city and county level. It is outrageous that conspiracy “theorists” would gripe about the coming New World Order and await some overt and inevitable sign that it has arrived, and not spend an hour in county or municipal code to find out if their elected leaders had passed ordinances locally which provide the infrastructure for our national occupation, one town and one county at a time.

If we, as informed Americans, do not draw our countrymen a map of our pending occupation by despotic forces, we are going to lose what was once the greatest nation the world has ever seen. What is worse, if we do not take responsibility for the freedom of our children and the freedom of our countrymen by spending an hour at city hall or the county courthouse, then we, as a people, deserve to have our freedom taken away.

The passage of emergency powers ordinances in most cases places an unelected bureaucrat in control of all municipal functions in the event of a declared state of emergency. They are being passed all over the country at city, county, and state levels. They are being passed in conjunction and in cooperation with federal emergency provisions that will be administered by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA).

In a declared state of emergency, your unelected city manager (or the police chief, the sheriff, the fire chief) assume the power to ration food and water, ration power and utilities, create roadblocks, and enforce curfews. This emergency “czar” will be the point-man for communications with FEMA which, under a variety of laws and executive orders, will have the authority to control everything from commerce and trade to the food and other provisions you have stored for your family in case of an emergency.

While we stupidly await a stock market crash or a world war or a disease pandemic to justify a federal declaration of martial law in response to a national emergency, we are paying “our” duplicitous local leaders to pass laws and ordinances that will make it easy for the kleptocrats to take control of the activities and resources of our nation.

Believe me, I know how dark it is out there. There is nearly no hope left that we can see in our lifetimes a peaceful return to our birthright of freedom and self responsibility. But what are we going to do—give up? Are we going to complain until such utterances mean a rope or a firing squad? Are we going to sit back as passive activists and hope that an active activist is able to turn the tide all by himself? Are we going to hope that our detractors were right and that we are really just a bunch of silly conspiracy “theorists” and that this is all a bad dream and that everything is

just fine?

Or are we going to do our small part to make a big noise?

I am trading the productive years of my life to work with principled men and women who believe that all men are equal in their rights to pursue life, liberty, and happiness. I refuse to give up.

These emergency powers ordinances are easy to find in county or municipal code. They are usually found in a chapter for public health and safety. If you are nice, county and city clerks are usually very accommodating and will help you find the city or county emergency powers ordinance. The process will take less than an hour. If you have access to the Internet, you may find your city or county code to be on-line. Get a copy of the ordinance and send it to *The Idaho Observer*, P.O. Box 457, Spirit Lake, Idaho 83869.

There are over 3,000 counties in the U.S. We have about 3,000 counties to go. Help me to draw your countrymen a map.

1. San Marcos, California (San Marcos Municipal Code 2.28.030—2.28.060 1990)
2. Selah, (Yakima County) Washington (Selah Ord. # 1441, 1999)
3. Jackson County, Oregon (Jackson County Code, 244-14, 1994)
4. Allen, Texas (Code of Ordinances, 2-2, 1984)
5. Long Beach, California (Municipal Code, Chapter 2.69, Civil Defense)
6. Village of Fox Point, Wisconsin (Ord. #99-20, 1999)
7. Burlington, North Carolina (Burlington Code Section 10-26—10-29, 1986)
8. Hernando County, Florida (Ord. # 97-07 Section 5-6-97, 1997)
9. Medford, Oregon (Ord. #1999-162, 1999)
10. Tucumcari, Quay County, New Mexico (Joint Resolution, November, 1993)
11. Anchorage, Alaska (Anchorage Municipal Code 3.80.010—3.80.110)
12. Costa Mesa, California (Costa Mesa Municipal Code 6-4—6-11, 1999)
13. Eddy County, New Mexico (Joint Powers Agreement with cities of Carlsbad and Artesia; villages of Hope, Loving, and the U.S. Department of Energy, 1993)
14. Whatcom County, Washington (Ord. #89-115, 1989)
15. Santa Rosa County, Florida (Ord. #93-13, 1993)
16. Jackson, California (Jackson Municipal Code 2.32.010—2.32.120)
17. Escambia County, Florida (Escambia County Code 1-24-76—1-24-95, 1995)
18. Bonner County, Idaho (Title 4, Ch. 1, County Code, 1995)
19. Benewah County, Idaho (Ord. #68, 1990)
20. Bakersfield, California (Chapter 2.40-2.4090)

[End quoting]

Is FEMA usurping state constitutional authority through the use of legislation at a city or county level? The story you just read should answer that question.

In speaking with a well-informed source in Indiana, I’ve been told that the “Federal Regional Agency” LEAA, which stands for Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, was the precursor to FEMA.

FEMA & COUNTY GOVERNMENTS

Is FEMA slowly and methodically making in-roads throughout the nation, quietly, in the hopes that no one will notice the gradual “take-over”? How does FEMA go about their work with the counties? I’m told there is an excellent book which clearly outlined this take-over plan. The name of the book is *Rockefeller Regionalism—The Shadow Behind Oregon’s LC/DC*, by Joe Spenner. While I have not received a copy of this book yet, I am merely passing that bit of information along for those of you wanting to explore this issue in greater depth.

In the meantime, turning now to an article obtained from the FEMA website, we can see one way they make inroads with local government officials:

[quoting]

NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF COUNTIES AND FEMA ANNOUNCE LOCAL COUNTY OFFICIALS AWARDS

Washington, D.C., July 27, 2000 — The National Association of Counties (NACo) and the Federal Emergency Management Agency have introduced a new awards program for elected county officials. At NACo’s 65th Annual Conference, which was held in Mecklenburg County (Charlotte), N.C., July 14-18. FEMA Director James Lee Witt addressed conference attendees, speaking on the importance of proactive disaster prevention and the key role of elected county officials in building disaster-resistant communities.

“Leaders are assessing their community’s risks from disasters and developing ways to address them. These solutions directly contribute to the growth and sustainability of their community as a whole” said Director Witt. “I believe it is important to recognize the achievements and commitment of local elected officials who have taken steps to make their communities disaster resistant.”

The Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Awards are presented to elected county officials who have demonstrated outstanding leadership in the area of disaster prevention and mitigation. Award winners are recognized for implementing effective programs that have resulted in a more

sustainable, long-term quality of life for their county's citizens. State Associations of Counties play an important role in identifying elected county officials to commend.

There are five award categories:

- Building Code Enforcement
- Innovative Floodplain Management
- Innovation in Disaster Resistant Growth
- Community Outreach and Risk Education
- Comprehensive Mitigation Planning.

One local elected county official per state will be recognized at the NACo Legislative Conference in February 2001. National awards in each of the five categories listed above will be presented during NACo's 2001 Annual Conference in Philadelphia.

"This award is for individuals who take a stand in the name of saving lives" said C. Vernon Gray, NACo Immediate Past President. "That's what proactive prevention is all about—saving lives and livelihoods."

During Director Witt's address to the NACo conference, he kicked off the awards program by presenting the first Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Award to Gray.

Over the past several years, NACo and FEMA have worked as partners to help America's communities become more disaster resistant. The new Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Awards program is the latest in a series of joint efforts to highlight the importance of disaster prevention.

To find out more about The Building Disaster Resistant Communities Leadership Awards you can call FEMA's Office of Intergovernmental Affairs at 202-646-4515 or send an email to IGA@fema.gov. (Updated: August 17, 2000)

[End quoting]

Another announcement (holding out a carrot?) on the FEMA website promotes something mysteriously referred to as Project Impact Summit 2000—whatever that is. Notice, again, exactly who is targeted for this particular "pep rally" to promote the FEMA team:

[Quoting]

PROJECT IMPACT SUMMIT 2000

Celebrate what Project Impact has

accomplished and share wisdom for what's yet to be done to ensure that your community is disaster resistant.

When: Week of November 12, 2000 at the Marriott Wardman Park Hotel, Washington, D.C.

Who should attend? Chambers of Commerce; Elected Officials; City Managers and County Administrators; Community Risk Managers; Infrastructure Officials; Building Code Officials; Fire Service Personnel; Economic Development Officials; Environmental Officials; Small and Large Business Representatives; Community-Based and Volunteer Organizations; Teachers and Educators, grades K through College; Media Partners; Project Impact Community Coordinators; Local Emergency Managers; State Emergency Managers.

More specific details available soon.

[End quoting]

So, at this point, with an array of incentives in place to entice local government bureaucrats to welcome FEMA with open arms, all that's left to do is to create some kind of big emergency (or series of emergencies) to begin the quiet takeover operation of this country—right before our eyes.

Now, just what might such an emergency (or series of emergencies) be? Let's turn our attention now to a matter of great concern to many people at the present time—namely, the large array of wildfires which seem to be at a mysteriously high level this year.

Let's see what the FEMA website has to offer:

DISASTER DECLARATIONS IN THE YEAR 2000

Taking a close look at the FEMA Disaster Activity for the year 2000, there have been "Major Disaster Declarations" in the following states: Kentucky, Georgia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Louisiana, Alaska, Alabama, Virginia, West Virginia, Ohio, Texas, Maryland, Washington, D.C., Maine, Kansas, Missouri, New Mexico, South Dakota, Tennessee, Wisconsin, Minnesota, North Dakota, New York, Vermont, and most recently, Montana.

EMERGENCY DECLARATIONS IN THE YEAR 2000

New Mexico declared an emergency based on fire this year.

FIRE SUPPRESSION AUTHORIZATIONS IN THE YEAR 2000

The following states have had "Fire Suppression Authorizations" issued this year: Texas, Missouri, Hawaii, Florida, New Mexico, Colorado, Washington, Nevada, Montana, Wyoming, and South Dakota.

WILDFIRES

The wildfire statistics charts, on pages 37 and 38, were obtained at the www.nifc.gov/fireinfo/nfnmap.html Internet website. They show the cumulative damage picture, both over years and over geographic areas.

Curiously, when reviewing the wildfire statistics at the www.nifc.gov/stats/wildlandforestats.html Internet website, one can't help but notice that the total fire acreage for 1999 is listed as 5,661,976 (as opposed to the 3,945,636 listed above in the line for 1999). Only supposition will suffice as to an explanation for such a wide discrepancy.

Nonetheless, it is pretty obvious that Idaho has been the hardest hit by fire this year, with 1,043,934 acres burned. There will be more to report about Idaho and Montana later in this article—where the story gets really bizarre and suspicious.

FEMA's involvement with wildfires includes, in their own words:

U.S. FIRE ADMINISTRATION

"The U.S. Fire Administration is an entity of the Federal Emergency Management Agency. The mission of the USFA is to reduce life and economic losses due to fire and related emergencies, through leadership, advocacy, coordination, and support."

Their slogan is: "Working for a fire-safe America."



MULTI-AGENCY CO-OPERATION

The National Interagency Fire Center is a clearinghouse for wildfire news and agency coordination. They produce something referred to as National Interagency Coordination Center (NICC) Reports. The agencies involved constitute a literal alphabet soup:

BLM (Bureau of Land Management), BIA (Bureau of Indian Affairs), FWS (National Park Service), USFS (United States Forest Service), NOAA (National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, OAS (Office of Aircraft Services), and NASF (National Association of State Forestry).

On page 35 is a graphic from the www.nifc.gov/ Internet website showing the eight agency logos (arm patches) and suggesting the high degree of “cooperation” which has been quietly put into place should such become necessary in a designated “emergency” situation.

GEMS

And then, of course, there’s GEMS, the

Global Emergency Management System. Never heard of them? You’re not alone. GEMS also coordinates with all fire-fighting agencies. It is an *international* entity. GEMS is documented on the FEMA website—and that comes as no surprise at this point.

WILDFIRE CHART

The best source I’ve found for current statistics on wildfires throughout the country is the www.nifc.gov/information.html Internet website. Below is a recent map from that resource to help show the extent of the destruction raging mostly in the Western United States. To set the tone for what we are about to investigate, we’ll also look at some recent headlines and news briefs.

DANGER ZONES

On the *Backgrounder: Wildland Fires* section of FEMA’s Internet website, there is a section called “Danger Zones”. Here’s what is says:

“Danger zones include all wooded, brush,

and grassy areas—especially those in Kansas, Mississippi, Louisiana, Georgia, Florida, the Carolinas, Tennessee, California, Massachusetts, and the national forests of the western United States.”

CURRENT FIRE HEADLINES

Let’s take a look at some recent fire-related headlines:

- * Federal Funds Authorized To Help Fight Wyoming Wildfire
- * Federal Funds Authorized To Help Fight South Dakota Wildfires
- * Town Meeting With FEMA In Los Alamos
- * Federal Funds Authorized To Help Fight Nevada Wildfire
- * State Of Montana Declared Disaster Area As Fires Rage (With 86 blazes in West, another record set)
- * James Lee Witt [*FEMA Director*] Tours Scorched Montana Landscape
- * 33,000-Acre Wildfire Heading Toward Town Of Salmon, Idaho
- * Firefighters Doing Hand-To-Hand Combat With Wildfires In The West
- * Montana Firefighters Struggling To Battle Raging Fires
- * Wildfires Continue To Scorch Western U.S.
- * U.S. Faces Worst Fire Season In 50 Years

KEY STATEMENTS IN RECENT WILDFIRE STORIES

There have been many stories on the news lately concerning the wildfires in the western United States. Here are a few “key” statements contained within some of those wildfire stories which actually aired or were printed.

• From *CNN World Today*, aired August 14, 2000:

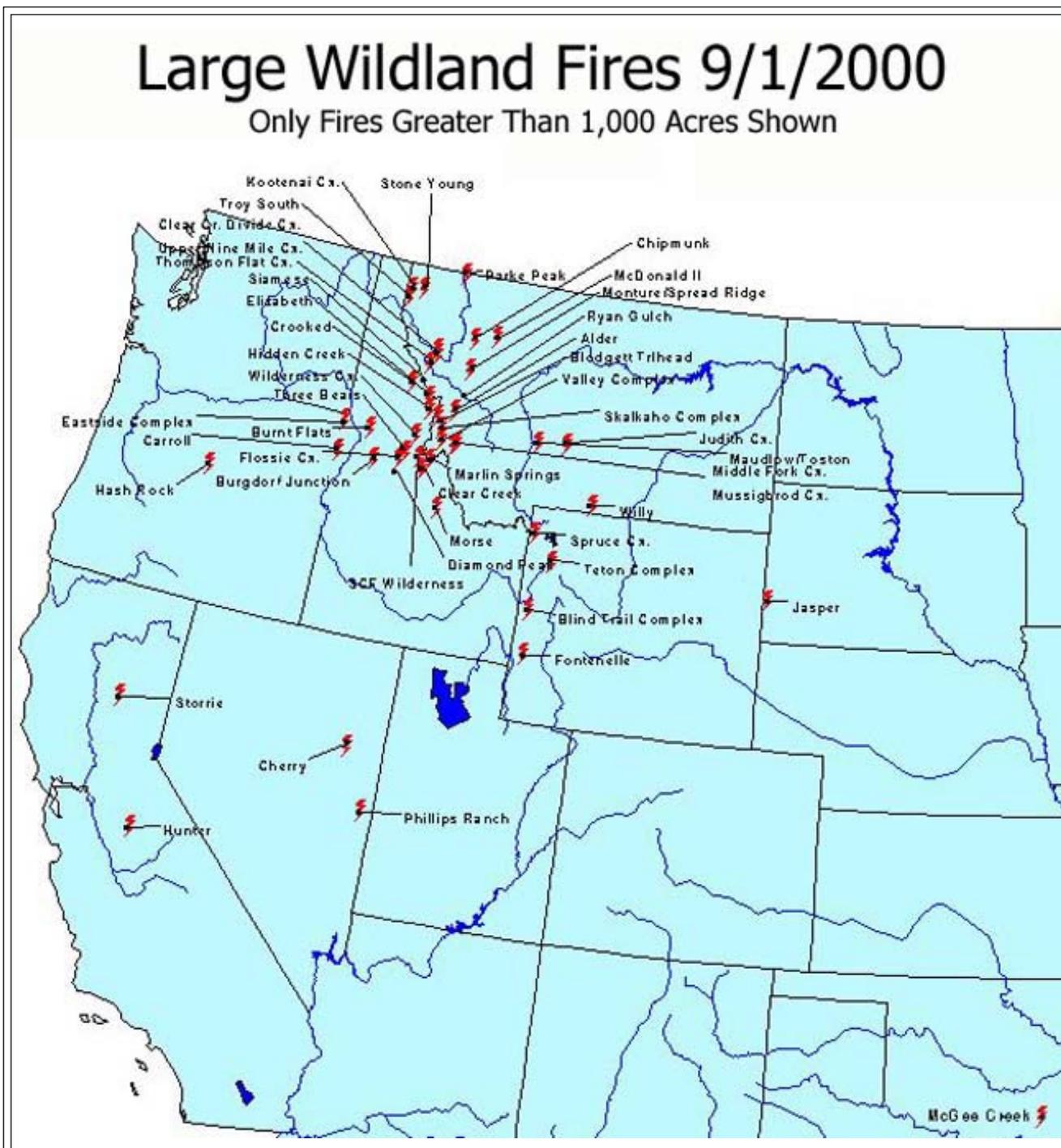
“Right now, 82 fires are burning across 13 states, with about two-thirds of those in Montana and Idaho. One of the most dangerous fires is in central Idaho. The 33,000-acre blaze, now burning into its second month, is only 40% contained and heading directly towards the town of Salmon....

“Count Gary and Jackie England among those voices. They own a small saw mill in this region, but it’s closed while they help construct the Salmon fire line. They say federal forest-use policies have shut down most of the logging around here, allowing the forest to thicken and become a tinderbox....

“When you get this kind of a fuel and you get this growth, it’s mature to burn. And if we don’t manage the forest, it’s going to manage us.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 15, 2000:

“Houses belonging to 600 people evacuated



are still threatened. To the north, 200 evacuees got the green light to return home.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 16, 2000:

“Hamilton, Montana — As 25 large, smoky wildfires burned in Montana, the governor Wednesday declared the entire state a disaster area and authorities issued a new evacuation order in southwest Montana’s Bitterroot Valley.

“Neighboring Idaho had nearly as many wildfires—23—and throughout the West the number hit 86, a new single-day record....

“More than 1 million acres (1,562 square miles) of forest, brush, and grass have been blackened by the 86 large wildland fires burning in 12 western states, according to the federal government’s National Interagency Fire Center in Boise, Idaho....

“The 67,088 wildfires in the United States this year have consumed 4,970,445 acres (7,766 square miles), an area larger than the state of New Jersey....

“Montana Gov. Marc Racicot issued an Executive Order effective at 12:01 a.m. Wednesday declaring a disaster for the entire state, where over 400,000 acres (625 square miles) have burned so far this year.

“The order allows use of the National Guard anywhere in the state. Previous orders by Racicot allowed use of guard units only in specified areas.

“The latest Bitterroot Valley evacuations were in a large area some 50 miles south of Hamilton, almost in Idaho, and covered about 100 homes, said Jim Chinn of the Ravalli County Sheriff’s Department.

“While residents of some 900 houses have been allowed to return home, hundreds of others remained out of their homes for a second week as fires burned on....

“In Idaho, helicopters continued pounding the southern bank of the main Salmon River with water Tuesday as officials decided the danger was too great to keep open the popular rafting river and the 2.4 million-acre (3,750 square mile) Frank Church/River Of No Return Wilderness.

“Water drops and sparse fuel for the fire on the river’s southern bank have kept one major wildfire from jumping north into the wilderness. But Forest Service supervisors said other fires were burning unchecked over 182,000 acres (284 square miles) in the protected area.

“In the past six weeks, fires have blackened over 55,000 acres (859 square miles) of Idaho forest and range....

“Elsewhere, 55 people had been evacuated from the southern Black Hills, south of Hot Springs, South Dakota, where a 7,000-acre (11

square-mile) blaze was 60 percent contained....

“In Alaska, the National Weather Service on Tuesday issued a “red flag warning”, its most severe fire warning, for the Kenai Peninsula and Kodiak Island.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 18, 2000:

“An update now on the wildfires burning in the West: the million-acre disaster dominates Idaho and Montana. In Montana’s Bitterroot Valley, the spreading blazes have left behind 242,000 blackened acres.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 21, 2000:

“The wildfires are concentrated now mostly

heat and smoke as high as six miles into the sky. The heat encounters cooler air, producing a cloud. The cloud generates only a little localized rain, but lots of what is commonly called ‘dry lightning’.

“[Bay Johnson, U.S. Forest Service:] In other words, it may be raining here, and the bolt would shoot out five miles from where the rain is to the ground where there is no rain. And we see a lot of that this year in the West.

“[George:] A bolt of lightning is about as wide as a human finger. Negatively charged lightning, the most common kind in thunderstorms, lasts about 41 microseconds—41 millionths of a second. But almost every positively-charged bolt, the kind most often associated with dry lightning, last longer, up to a full half a second, zapping the ground with a 30,000-degree burst of what scientists call ‘continuing current’.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 22, 2000:

“So far this year, flames have consumed more than 5½ million acres. That is an area larger than Massachusetts....

“Some experts say this summer’s firestorms are a result of conflicting policies....

“[Charles Zewe, CNN Correspondent:] Wildfires, the people who fight them say, are bigger, hotter, and more devastating than ever....

“[Dave Campbell, District Ranger, U.S. Forest Service:] We’re seeing fire intensities that we haven’t seen before....

“[Zewe:] For nearly a century, government policy has been to put out all fires. Critics contend that’s allowed flammable brush, dead

trees, and other fuels to pile up waist-deep in some forests. The Clinton administration is now drafting a new, \$12 billion fire policy to thin high-risk national forests by mechanical means, or by using fire itself.

“Dave Campbell is the district ranger in the remote Selway/Bitterroot Wilderness straddling the Montana-Idaho border. For 28 years, wildfires here have been allowed to burn themselves out, provided they don’t threaten people or property.

“[Campbell:] There have been a number of fires that now have mitigated the effects of the fires this year because the current year’s fires are running into these old burns.”

• From *CNN World Today*, August 25, 2000:

“Firefighters brace for worst wildfires yet in Montana. Other states braced Friday for one of their toughest days yet, smelling fresh smoke in the air as dawn broke above Montana’s fire-ravaged Bitterroot Valley.

Thirteen-Year Wildland Fire Comparison Statistics Year-to-Date for the United States		
As of September 2	Number of Wildland Fires	Number of Acres
2000	74,260	6,482,016
1999	70,233	4,301,166
1998	59,631	1,979,288
1997	48,387	2,700,025
1996	85,738	5,691,620
1995	62,831	1,637,562
1994	58,015	3,150,871
1993	46,452	1,613,179
1992	70,240	1,528,099
1991	56,150	2,055,581
1990	55,341	4,384,375
1989	44,828	1,443,254
1988	67,663	3,581,242
1887	48,479	1,230,907

in Montana and Idaho, where more than 50 large fires burn....

“Thirty major fires have consumed more than 600,000 acres of wilderness in Montana alone....

“Many of the biggest fires in the West are in the Bitterroot Valley....

“Fire officials say there are too many fires and too few fire crews, forcing firefighters to choose between which fires they try to stop and which ones they have no choice but to let burn....

“Dry lightning is a common cause of wildfires, but did you know that the reverse is also true? David George tonight shows us how the fires themselves spark electrical storms.

“[David George:] In an exceptionally dry year like this one, Nature conspires to create a vicious cycle. Fires sparked by lightning generate their own weather, spawning more lightning, starting more fires.

“Here’s what happens: A big fire sends

“Gusty winds, scorching temperatures, and lightning—which may have caused a new fire overnight in Montana—underscored the probability that blazes ravaging nearly 600,000 acres could grow worse.

“In parts of Montana, where some of the 25 major fires are burning, temperatures into the 90s and 40 mph winds were expected.

“And in Washington, a lightning-sparked brush fire grew to 35,000 acres Thursday and threatened 50 rural homes outside the town of Mabton. About 150 Yakima County residents were evacuated, as 200 firefighters battled the flames and looked forward to reinforcements to arrive Friday....

“Across the Northwest, morning temperatures have dropped, and there are other signs that Fall is drawing near. But the National Interagency Fire Center said the end of Summer does not signal an end to the fires.

“‘We just don’t see a real end in sight’ said E. Lynn Burkett, spokeswoman for the NIFC in Idaho.

“‘This time of year, what usually happens is we get monsoon weather in the Southern states, and it moves north, bringing rain’ she said. But that isn’t happening. Given Montana’s extraordinary dryness and the high risk that more fires will ignite, Gov. Marc Racicot this week doubled the amount of public land closed to recreation and other uses. An area roughly the size of Maine now has been declared off-limits, effective Friday.

“Fires this year have burned 5.7 million acres across the country, and the NIFC said 78 major fires are burning on 1.4 million acres. The fire season already is the worst in at least a half-century.”

ARMY TROOPS ENTER THE EQUATION

The following information bulletin is quoted directly from the National Fire Information Center. Pay particular attention to the news that is slipped quietly into the third paragraph below. After all, we have no reason to suspect anything other than the obvious help being supplied to overworked fire-fighting personnel—or do we?

“August 23, 2000 — Fewer new fires allowed firefighters to make steady progress on the active large fires burning in nine western states and Florida. There were, however, numerous lightning-caused fires reported in Arkansas, Texas, and Florida yesterday. Continued wildland fire activity in the southern states is requiring resources that would normally be available to the western states.

“Dry lightning, low relative humidity, and strong wind gusts are expected for southwest Wyoming and southwest Montana today. Warmer and drier temperatures will continue throughout the Northwest, with scattered wet and dry thunderstorms forecast for Idaho, eastern Nevada, Colorado, Utah,

Number of Wildland Fires and Acres Affected in 2000 by State Updated September 02, 2000

State	Number of Fires	Number of Acres
AK	351	751,233
AL	4,377	65,477
AR	1,887	23,731
AZ	3,239	94,141
CA	5,660	214,706
CO	1,903	111,103
CT	55	183
DC	2	2
DE	12	165
FL	5,604	183,310
GA	6,883	50,735
IA	0	0
ID	1,386	1,225,758
IL	22	386
IN	875	3,005
KS	14	689
KY	1,163	49,287
LA	3,470	53,719
MA	1,854	2,735
MD	253	506
ME	208	283
MI	555	9,635
MN	2,448	55,738
MO	162	11,692
MS	3,748	55,253
MT	2,276	909,951
NC	2,814	16,818
ND	934	40,996
NE	19	434
NH	246	160
NJ	521	1,432
NM	2,217	453,161
NV	995	634,468
NY	104	452
OH	737	3,950
OK	1,096	37,581
OR	1,575	427,613
PA	113	954
PR	1	1
RI	81	75
SC	3,608	18,027
SD	503	14,703
TN	1,476	18,984
TX	2,350	167,293
UT	1,607	234,979
VA	687	8,234
VT	28	67
WA	936	256,695
WI	1,435	4,509
WV	920	18,917
WY	612	276,029
Grand Totals	74,022	6,509,955
Ten-Year Average	60,716	2,842,503

New Mexico, and Arizona.

“An interagency training cadre will travel to Fort Campbell, Kentucky, today to train the fourth military battalion that will complete a 30-day wildland firefighting assignment. The Army’s 3rd Battalion, 327th Infantry, 101st Airborne Division (Air Assault) will travel on Friday, August 25, to the Valley Complex on the Bitterroot National Forest near Darby, Montana.

“There are currently 79 fires burning in Arizona, California, Florida, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, Oklahoma, Texas, Utah, and Wyoming.

“For more information, call the National Fire Information Center at : 208-387-5050.”

H.A.A.R.P. AND THE IDAHO/MONTANA FIRES

Now we enter into the “Twilight Zone” and the more bizarre aspects of this investigative report. Remember that an emergency (or series of emergencies) of serious enough nature must precede any call for troop presence and martial law—if the public is going to accept such an action without question and even welcome FEMA’s methods with open arms.

The next logical question would be: “Well, might such a large-scale emergency be created artificially?” Of course the answer is in the affirmative.

But how do you make an artificial emergency look natural? The answer to that question generally lies in top-secret technologies—ones the public would not likely suspect even exist, and all the better if they could masquerade as Mother Nature.

Enter, stage left, H.A.A.R.P., the High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program. (For a review of the multi-faceted subject of HAARP, readers can refer back to last month’s edition of *The SPECTRUM* for an excellent summary that was titled **Who Needs A Microwave Oven! Or, HAARP’s Covert Agendas: The Big Picture**, by John A. Quinn.)

For some very good reasons, the question begging to be asked at this point is: “Might HAARP somehow be associated with the cause of the relentless rash of fires, especially in the Idaho and Montana regions?”

To begin to answer that question, consider the following for starters. Here’s what one “contact” had to report:

“We met some folks who live on this piece of property east of Sandpoint, Idaho that is adjacent to some REALLY weird fed activity. The stuff going in this particular area is all HAARP-related and the place is crawling with feds.

“All the roads are blocked off, and just in the past year, the area has no birds, and their chickens stay huddled-up in their pen as though they are afraid to venture outside their ‘secure’

space. The strange lights and electrical energy they are constantly exposed to has got these folks freaked out and justifiably paranoid.

“We decided to cruise up their road and check it all out. Everything they said was validated....”

Another contact in the northern Idaho area said:

“That’s what we’re dealing with up here, very likely, a major HAARP center. But all we have is speculation. There’s nothing to link the fires to HAARP. Some open questions come to mind, such as: Does HAARP maintain a capacity to set fires, with this type of technology, and/or create lightning storms? Now, there are people who I’ve met with here, and others have also, who testify that they have seen lightning bolts emanating from a facility up there.”

In another statement, this contact said:

“As a matter of fact, the security around this facility is intense. I mean, they’re got black helicopters and everything flying over there.”

When asked about the location of the facility, the response was that it is about 20 minutes from Sandpoint, Idaho.

In yet another statement, this same contact said:

“The animals around there are like they’re almost in a state of shock. The deer come walking right up to you, expect you to feed them. They don’t feed on their own. Very, very bizarre!”

Just the other day, I received a letter from a subscriber. In this letter he says he has spoken with a friend about HAARP, and this person lives in Puerto Rico. The contact in Puerto Rico made the statement that the reason for all the fires in Montana and Idaho is to get out all of the militia groups—“to squash them and their operations”.

That possibility certainly does come to mind as we watch the sometimes frantic, large-scale evacuations going on in that region.

EM/RF WEATHER CONTROL AND WESTERN FIRES

In another email I received titled: *EM/RF Weather Control And Western Fires*, written by John Quinn/NewsHawk, Inc., we read:

[quoting]

Joe describes a phenomena he observed in Montana, in which phone lines with no direct contact to the Earth or other materials like metal (structures), and not connected to any source of electrical power, were being powerfully charged-up with electrical energy. A number of others have noted this precise effect, and we have, as well, in Northern California and in Oregon.

There is, in fact, only one way this can happen—through electromagnetic induction via EM/RF transmissions. According to a HAARP consultant who has divulged other information

to us, this phenomenon noted by Joe is a direct result of extremely high-powered HAARP transmissions targeting the western U.S.

To be sure, federal land management policies are to some degree a factor in what is happening to western forest lands right now: as Joe noted, the “let-it-burn” methods and recent reductions in firefighting crews, combining with excessive buildup of dead wood, along with the usual summer heat and dryness.

The main “reason” however is the massive, relentless and constant weather control manipulation being implemented by covert (and overt) factions of the federal government.

Readings taken over the past couple of days show that weather-modification EM/RF transmissions are being driven at previously-unrecorded high levels of power. These transmissions are being pumped at such high gain levels at this time that a clearly audible tone or “audio artifact” can actually be heard across much of the northwest coast of North America—somewhat similar, it seems, to the well-known “Taos [*New Mexico*] hum”.

Confidential sources have told *NewsHawk* that HAARP and other related technologies are being used to manifest a “virtual Venturi device” on a gigantic scale in the upper atmosphere. Science students will remember that a Venturi device can separate warmer air from cooler air and re-direct the different streams with great force. The whole deal is being further intensified by chemtrail spraying of weather modification substances.

This is one of the primary tactics currently being used in the tremendously extensive and severe “weather war” being waged by federal forces which is causing the Western wildfires to become so extremely destructive. Again, “more trees”, due to minor reductions in logging in some few areas, are a very minor element of this entire mix.

Other sources have suggested to *NewsHawk* that, contrary to a supposition we noted in an earlier article on this ever-more-crucial subject, one of the probable hidden agendas behind burning up vast tracts of forest lands is, in fact, to make these regions EASIER to develop for mass human habitation in the future.

The supposed reasoning behind this is that rising sea levels from the now-irrefutable and steadily-intensifying global warming will, within several years, destroy the habitat of a huge percentage of humanity—by submerging the coastal plains of North America and the rest of the world, whereupon such large percentages of the human race now reside.

These western forest lands are at an elevation and inland location which make them relatively safe from the rising sea levels engendered by global warming and, once “cleared” of forests, will be vastly easier to

develop for mass human habitation.

Could this possible explanation of the agenda behind massive weather control operations be correct, and true? Unfortunately we cannot answer that question at this point.

[End quoting]

In a subsequent message and response to John Quinn, written by scientist Joe Bowling on August 16, we read the following interesting first-hand news:

[Quoting]

Subject: Electromagnetic energy and fires. Possible observation of an artificially produced electromagnetic phenomenon.

You mention electromagnetic energy being used in weather manipulation. I (and others) did note a phenomenon which can only be explained by electromagnetic energy, while working in Eastern Montana (Roosevelt County, to be specific).

A little background: I am a scientist (Geologist) with some background in physics and chemistry. I also have four years experience as a firefighter. I make my living by evaluating rock samples on an oil rig, while the well is being drilled. Small (domestic) oil companies help our national security. There have been no environmental disasters in the Williston Basin (the region I work in), or I'd be doing something different to earn my pay.

Be that as it may, I remember enough physics to know that the only way to get a shielded, four-conductor, outdoor phone line about 150 ft. long to charge up, like a capacitor, when it is disconnected from all potential power sources, is through electromagnetic induction. The phenomenon was noted when there was an arc from the shielding (while the phone line was connected) to a conductor terminal in a standard four-wire-to-modular connector junction box, such as those used in most houses.

Please note that the arcing produced a loud "snap"—loud enough to awaken me from a nap in a bunk at the other end of the mobile lab (noisy place), some 20 ft. away, while my partner was watching the gas detectors.

The wires were then disconnected from the phone line coming in from the pedestal; there was some concern about damaging the phone, which was hooked up. All four conductors, and the shielding, each subsequently obtained a sufficient charge to deliver an uncomfortable shock or arc about three centimeters to a ground.

This happened repeatedly: the conductors were discharged, could be handled without shock, and recharged within a minute or two to their previous charge level. The only voltmeter available was not functioning correctly, so no readings were obtained.

We (I was not alone in noting the phenomenon) even checked to make sure the

jacket of the line was not worn through and in contact with any metal which may have been a source of power through bad grounding. That can happen on an oil rig, but was not the case.

The jacket's and conductors' individual insulations were intact. The center 75 feet remained suspended about 15 feet above ground, tied in place with dry, nonconductive material. The only possible, reasonable (?) explanation is that a thunderstorm some 5 to 10 miles south may have had some effect, but if other data show that there may be another cause, I would like to know about it. Call it scientific curiosity, if you will.

While I cannot wholly agree that the absence of limited clear-cutting is not a factor in the severity of the fires in the American west, I firmly believe that the stage has been carefully set by federal policy for the fires out West to be of the magnitude they are.

Decisions made at Cabinet level and above have caused fuel loads to be at record highs, firefighting infrastructure at a low, and some fires (like Los Alamos) have been the direct result of federal action. (They set that one.)

Unemployment will cause someone to leave a line of work, as those of us in the domestic oil industry know, and "let it burn" policies have reduced the job opportunities for career forest firefighters, and thus the number of experienced firefighters trained sufficiently to act in a supervisory capacity.

Rumor has it that dwellings have been burned after people have been evacuated on short notice, with none of their possessions or documents, as part of "backfire" areas. The list goes on, all in lockstep with an administration which deeply desires to remove people from the land as much as possible.

Please understand that this is not harassment, nor intended to be an aggravation. As a scientist, I just want to see the data for the last week of July, for eastern Montana, to try and find a correlation between the phenomenon which I and others observed and artificially produced electromagnetic energy.

[End quoting]

Clearly some strange phenomena are being observed in the same area as these wildfires are being generated. Let's next see what kind of mischief may be associated with HAARP.

HAARP & IONOSPHERIC HEATING

Turning, for a moment, to the monumental book which should be quite familiar (along with one of its authors) to readers of *The SPECTRUM*, called *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*, written by Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz and Dr. Joseph S. Puleo, we read:

[Quoting]

According to the descriptive abstract accompanying U.S. Patent number 4,686,605, HAARP's patent provides for:

"A method and apparatus for altering at least one selected region which normally exists above the Earth's surface. The region is excited by electron cyclotron resonance heating to thereby increase its charged particle density. In one embodiment, circularly-polarized electromagnetic radiation is transmitted upward in a direction substantially parallel to and along a field line which extends through the region of plasma to be altered. The radiation is transmitted at a frequency which excites electron cyclotron resonance to heat and accelerate the charged particles. This increase in energy can cause ionization of neutral particles, which are then absorbed as part of the region, thereby increasing the charged particle density of the region."

The HAARP patent, assigned to ARCO Power Technologies, Inc., a division of the Atlantic Richfield Oil Company, entitled "Method and Apparatus for Altering a Region in the Earth's Atmospheric, Ionosphere, and/or Magnetosphere" was claimed by inventor Bernard J. Eastlund to have several uses. According to Alaskan author Eric Nashlund, who broke the HAARP story in the Australian magazine *Nexus*, these uses include:

"...total disruption of communications over a large portion of the Earth..., disrupting not only land-based communications, but also airborne communications and sea communications (both surface and subsurface)..., missile or aircraft destruction, deflection, or confusion... Weather modification...by altering solar absorption..., ozone, nitrogen, etc., concentrations could be artificially increased."

The patent's "prior art" section acknowledged the previous related inventions of inventor Nikola Tesla. His referenced articles had appeared during the late nineteenth and early twentieth century.

In the book *Angels Don't Play This HAARP* by authors Nick Begich and Jeane Manning, Tesla described the earliest applications of this technology in a feature story that appeared in the *New York Times* on December 8, 1915. It read:

"Nikola Tesla, the inventor, has filed patent applications on the essential parts of a machine, possibilities [of which] test a layman's imagination and promise a parallel of Thor's shooting thunderbolts from the sky to punish those who had angered the gods.... Suffice it to say that the invention will go through space with a speed of 300 miles a second, a manless ship without propelling engine or wings sent by electricity to any desired point on the globe on its errand of destruction, if destruction is what its manipulator wishes to effect.

"'It is not a time' said Dr. Tesla yesterday, 'to go into the details of this thing. It is founded upon a principle that means great things in peace; it can be used for great things in war. But I repeat, this is no time to talk of such things.'

“Though he obviously lacked a desire to explore details, Tesla continued:

“‘It is perfectly practicable to transmit electrical energy without wires and produce destructive effects at a distance. I have already constructed a wireless transmitter which makes this possible, and have described it in my technical publications, among which I refer to my patent number 1,119,732 recently granted. With transmitters of this kind we are enabled to project electrical energy in any amount to any distance and apply it for innumerable purposes, both in war and peace. Through the universal adoption of this system, ideal conditions for the maintenance of law and order will be realized, for then the energy necessary to the enforcement of right and justice will be normally productive, yet potential, and in any moment available, for attack and defense. The power transmitted need not be necessarily destructive, for if [people are] made to depend upon it, its withdrawal or supply will bring about the same results as those now accomplished by force of arms.’”

Though “heating” the atmosphere in the wake of a “global warming crisis” might seem inappropriate to everyone except Satan, the discrepancy might be reconciled with a background check on HAARP’s patent assignee. Few realize that the Atlantic Richfield Oil Company is closely linked to the British Royal Family, MI-6, the Committee of 300, NATO, and the Illuminati’s Club of Rome.

[Still quoting, further into the chapter:]

Specifically, the atmospheric electromagnetic technologies applied by HAARP and EISCAT could acutely, or over the long term, create massive population reduction—death and destruction from natural and man-made disasters—all justifying a “flexible” **military** presence....

[End quoting]

MONTANA FIRES ESCALATE

This just came in, from the August 28, 2000 installment of *U.S. News* from *CNN*:

“More than 2,000 **military** personnel are assisting in the fire fighting effort, with hundreds more due to be rotated into service within the next few weeks as other units are withdrawn.

“Among the new arrivals are 500 Army troops from Fort Campbell, Kentucky, who are scheduled to go on duty Monday, following a weekend of training in southwestern Montana.”

With the coming of these very-well-trained troops to the area, are we welcoming more fire fighters with open arms—or are we welcoming, in disguise, the presence of FEMA and the means for instant martial law?

Let’s move on to gaining some more first-person information.

INTERVIEW WITH DAVID

On August 17, 2000, I had a conversation with a man whom I will only refer to as David. The actual source must remain confidential and is quite credible. He lives in the area of Northern Idaho, and has some insightful things to say about HAARP, the fires, and some—well—let’s just call them theories, in general.

Martin: I’m doing a story on FEMA. It’s on the history of FEMA. The story I started to write was on the history of FEMA, but the story that I’m *actually* writing, as it turns out, is not only on the history of FEMA, but the wildfires out West. And, what is causing those. Is it HAARP? Is it a man-made, created emergency? Is it just Mother Nature? What’s going on?

David: Ok. Now, on FEMA—the only thing I get on FEMA is what I read and what I pick up. I was called by Trochman, and they have that treaty—the Heritage Treaty. If the fire or damage or flood moves through, then they can evacuate you, and through that treaty they can take your property. I got that from him.

Last week, on Thursday, I went to the concert in Sandpoint, Idaho, and I noticed that the lightning started, and it kept hitting in the same spot. And I said: “Now, when did you ever see lightning start, or generate, or hit twice in the same spot?”

And it was over and over. How it radiated out—and I had plotted it. The funny part about it is, it ended up somewhere around between Trestle Creek Road and Trout Creek Road, in the mountains on the way to Clark Fork. And that was the general area. I’m familiar with the area, and I had a vantage point from the field, watching the concert.

I said to my wife: “We better go. It’s in our area. It’s in our neighborhood.” That’s what I saw on our way home, following the highway, it points in that direction, toward East. And it kept emanating or striking from that area. And I said: “You know, that’s the oddest thing.” And then, of course, it would expand. It was the weirdest looking lightning I’ve ever seen.

Martin: Can you explain the lightning?

David: It kind of looked like a web effect, like an old cobweb, going out, where pieces are missing.

Martin: Like going out sideways, or?

David: Yeah, going sideways. It looked like it originated from one point over and over again, and then it would light up, and it looked like cross-tie. And everybody commented on how weird the lightning was.

A mutual friend of ours knows that I have some friends who were on the Montauk project. He’s been to my home, and he was talking to me about Montauk, and some of the connections to HAARP. I became friends with another fellow who was on the project, out of Washington, and he calls me once in awhile.

And what we noticed, and I told our mutual friend, that what I got from this Montauk source was—he was talking to Preston Nichols and Al Bielek, and they were talking about the use of limestone, and they were making tetrahedrons (which is two pyramids, inverted), and they were generating the electricity.

I have been working on a project, and I was able to decipher what Boval and Hancock had found about Orion’s belt in the pyramid. The pyramid is made out of limestone, sitting on the largest limestone block or deposit in the Earth.

I was working, then, with the Lakota Sioux, on the Black Hills. I got some of their star maps, which were delivered by a few natives because they knew I was doing work, and they were pictures from animal skins which showed the exact ratio and proportion in layout of that of the Giza Plateau.

So, I’m saying: “What is the correlation here?” And I noticed there was a satellite picture taken, infrared, and there’s a river under there, and the river is also in proportion and layout to that of the Nile River. So, I started checking other ancient sites.

How I got onto it, I was studying photoluminescence and ultraviolet rays for killing pathogens, or amplifying certain frequencies, so that’s how I stumbled upon it. I wasn’t originally intending to go into archaeology. But I found astral-archaeology in the *Bible*.

Then I noticed that there were places called “Devil’s Slide”, and there were 60 some around the country, and they were all pretty much oriented to the longitude and latitude, and similar to Giza, and they were natural limestone deposits, and the federal government was making national monuments out of them. And on Hwy. 1 in California they want to reroute the whole road away from that. So something is going on with the use and harmonics of limestone.

Getting back to our mutual friend, when he calls me in town, he doesn’t want to talk on the phone because he was aware of my other research. **Get this: he says that up that road, where the lightning was emanating from, there’s a gate up there, and the Forest Service, and you can’t get in. But, he says, they were trucking tons of limestone block from Portugal up on top there, which is why he called me. So I called my friend [with the Montauk project] and he said: “Well, the only purpose would be to make a ‘Delta-T’ [antenna?], which would work with HAARP, which could alter the grid-lightning” and so forth.**

Other anomalous things were happening from several years ago. For instance, a man who runs a barge said the Navy contacted him in the middle of the night to drop these big coils into Lake Pondo’reille (Idaho). I understand that they have an underwater skyscraper.

And then I was checking the forest map, I was finding they were planting these pyramids—36 per square mile—and he said [*his Montauk contact*] that “they were creating standing columnar waves”. It just happens to be that it triangulates. I have not seen that station [*outside Sandpoint*].

Dr. Chippaloni in Australia, he’s an M.D., and he’s involved in UFO phenomena and other things extraterrestrial—you see, in the Black Hills, it wasn’t the gold they were after. Besides Giza, the only place that I’m finding these anomalies and enigma sites, they’re all based around huge limestone deposits. You know, where the Presidents’ faces are cut into stone, is all limestone. There’s a connection.

So, a while back I was doing some work on catalyst cells and water, and there was a doctor by the name of Giancola from Tuscany, Italy, the university, and she was doing all the miracle waters, like Lourdes, and so forth, and they all had one thing in common. They all had calcium carbonate, or limestone, properties, which are collectors of UV.

I read some books about how, in the ’50s, they were using irradiated blood, irradiated with certain frequencies of UV and putting it back in the body, and pathogens were totally annihilated. It brought back a complete homeostasis condition in the patient. This was by William Campbell Douglass, M.D.

My trail intertwines, in and out, with all this “mysticism” and with the pyramids in limestone. I started plotting it. The strange thing is that limestone, under certain pressure, can turn into granite. Then that led me to obelisks. They put one in Central Park in New York by the mesa, in the late ’30s or early ’40s. And then the Washington monument is an obelisk. And then we go to the Vatican, and the Vatican has an obelisk.

You see, this is all tying in. These are more than mere pointers; somehow or another they have to do with geomancy of the Earth, and the formations—all of the catacombs and caves are calcium carbonate, around there in Italy. Rome: during World War II, Musolini had taken an obelisk from Ethiopia and put it in the center of Rome in the square. So, after the war—and I got this off a site by the Vatican—and they were supposed to return the obelisk back to Ethiopia as part of the U.N. agreement after World War II, and they refused to do it.

So then, if you look at the layout of Rome and Washington, D.C., and the obelisks, and the layout of the Vatican and the Capital, there is a similarity there of streets and everything in an overlay. Again, this had to do with geomancy.

If I’m getting too far off the subject for you, correct me or bring me back.

Martin: You lead the way; you’re doing just fine.

David: I think, somehow or another, the elitists, going back to perhaps Constantine’s

time and coming forward, and all of this esoteric knowledge, is all starting to tie-in. But it has to do with the biological effects that it has on a human, on our biological being—you know, frequencies and so forth. Tying more and more sites together.

If you take the Channel Islands, now, off of Santa Monica, and you have the Chumash Indians—they annihilated the Chumash. I was studying the petroglyphs. So, the Channel Islands, where the main Chumash live, they federalized the islands. You need a permit to get on. You cannot land there. And what’s in common is, a large calcium carbonate deposit, or limestone. So, there is some communication that goes on. You cannot land on those islands without a permit.

Then I was tracing some more petroglyphs on the Chumash Indians—and Rockwell built an aeronautical rocket-base around it in California, and all the other places where there are petroglyphs—so I had some old books showing it in the late ’50s and early ’60s; at one time you could go there and look at them.

But the next anomaly, in the factors, is that they also are surrounded by calcium carbonate caves and limestone, so something is going on of that nature. If you travel around the rest of the country, you’ll probably find that they are around these sites, and these anomalies happen—strange lightning, etc.

When I talked to my friend, when I called him up, the one in Washington, I said: “Hey, this is what I found.”

And he said: “Well, sounds to me, from the description, that they’re using a ‘Delta-T’ in connection with HAARP, and they’re probably manufacturing it.”

It’s just a strange array the way these fires hit, almost like they’re pin-pointed. Know what I mean? And there were 22 pin-points of it. The Forest Service came down, and they wanted to talk to us last week about evacuation. And so, we all went down to find out what’s going on and they were showing the sites, and these places were in-between these markers that I accidentally found about 4 years ago, because of the petroglyphs over here, off of the peninsula and Lake Pondo’rille, and this area.

It has a “power point” there. Now, this is speculation because I can’t prove it, but from all the data that I have from Boval and Hancock and astral-archeology, and calcium carbonate, and quartz crystal, and limestone, and the way that they put these pyramid devices to the ground—and it’s on the Forest Service map, but it tells you that what these are, you know, a “control station”.

I had a friend I called from the Forest Service; he was a surveyor. He said they were planting these pyramidal items, and then they go around and put special magnets in, with the black side up, in a certain plastic case. And they were taking a square mile, and dividing it into quarters and quarters and quarters, you

know, halves and halves and halves, at 36 per mile.

He says he found the old markers from the 1800s; he doesn’t really understand why they want to plant all these magnets. And then it came about that, when he went out into the field to survey, they would create a standing columnar wave array effect. To what degree I don’t know, but it would make sense if you read everything on HAARP and you look at these maps.

So, they were knocking on civilians’ doors saying: “Hey, do you mind if we survey your property? It’s not national forest, but do you mind if we survey and put these survey things? It would be easier to identify your property.” Well, it seems kind of odd that they would, and I’ve seen the magnets. He showed them to me. They were putting them in actual pyramidal-cone devices, and they were being put in precisely. And they’re on the Forest Service map. I asked him what that meant, and he went back and asked his supervisor, who said they had to do with some kind of control with satellites. So, this has been long-standing information.

It could be a hypothesis; but if it is, it’s very strange that all of these certain degrees longitude and latitude, and places that they’re using it, would be formulating grids. Actually, the lightning looked like a grid-type of lightning, now that I recall it. It was just strange.

We’ve lived up here now going on 12 years, and I have never seen this type of weather, nor lightning of that nature. We’ve never, ever, seen such a thing before. It’s just happened recently, within the last couple of years. In the last of couple years, since they’ve been firing-up this HAARP system, we have weird weather.

Martin: So you think what is happening is a direct result of HAARP?

David: I think so, in my opinion—HAARP and other secret projects. Now, you have to understand that, also, there is Farragut Naval Base, which adjoins Farragut Park, but also there are some personnel there who are secret. I met one. I understand they have a building with an elevator underwater, like the skyscraper underwater. There are some restricted areas there that you can’t go into.

Martin: Where is this?

David: Farragut Park, between Coeur d’Alene (Idaho) and Sandpoint, on Lake Pondo’rille. It used to be a Naval base during World War II for submarine training, because it’s a very deep lake. And so, they still have a base there, and strange things happening. The rumor mill—but, you know, these are local people. You hear about the quarrels. The guy who was contracted for the barge, actually; I heard him talking to the other guy. They actually dropped these big coils into the lake; who knows for what?

There is a correlation between HAARP, and disease-ments, and the weather, and the modification. As long as you're a biological, breathing, living thing, it is going to effect you—from the small microcosm, the molecular scale, to the macrocosm.

Sometimes I get beyond myself. I don't know if that will help you.

Martin: (*Laughter*) Yes, this has been very confirming.

David: I can only tell you—because, see, what you want to tell the readers, why I'm going the long route around, is because under the references or points of reference that you and I, as normal subjects of the planet, were taught, and so forth, in science—this doesn't fit. It's like a square peg in a round hole.

So, what does this have to do with limestone, and obelisks, and pyramids? Well, it has EVERYTHING to do with it. That's how they founded HAARP, based on those points of reference. You have to understand the geomancy of the Earth, the electromagnetic fields, and the radionics of the movement of the planet to astral-archeology.

I got a program from NASA where I plotted all these ancient sites and things that they can't find today because of magnetic declination. I was able to go back and dig it out from my references. I found the limestone deposits—well, of course, I have a little help from the “other side”, ethereally.

You see, we're the body-electric. These things all tie-in to HAARP. It's all one scenario. You see?

Martin: I'm going to digress here. Obviously you're in a place where there are a lot of fires happening. What is FEMA telling the people? You went to a meeting, didn't you? What are they actually saying?

David: One of the representatives, the fire service was there, and a congressman, and somebody from FEMA who didn't speak at all. They were going to talk about evacuation procedures. The Heritage Treaty—we've been alerted up here in the area. This is a highly patriotic area in the county. It would be easier to burn us out then it would be to start a war, I guess. That's how you get paranoid.

I mean, these fires are absolutely strange. All the old-timers who live here for eons and eons have never seen this type of weather, nor the type of lightning, nor these types of fires. And then none of them want to move out. But they're [*the government is*] anxious to say, “Well, we'll evacuate you.” You know?

They just evacuated, two days ago, Troy, Montana, which is 50 miles away. And that's up near, on the way toward Yakt, and as I understand it, **there's some strange troop-type movement there in Bonner's Ferry. And if I look at these fires, it's almost like a designated pattern. It's almost like you could draw a trail. But I can't prove that; I can only relate to you that it's awfully**

strange.

We've never had, in the middle of Summer, where it was 90 degrees during the day, and 46 degrees at night. And we've never seen these types of fires.

Martin: What's the vibe like? Does it *feel* strange in that area?

David: Oh, everybody, absolutely. It's a weirdness—our animals. Everybody is calling me: “Are your animals acting strange?” My dog follows me EVERYWHERE, down into the river, the creek, you know. She lays by my bed at night. Then she wouldn't even go to the river with me. She's been hiding under the porch, and I have to call her out. And on certain days she acts real weird when this crazy weather is happening. She'll feel this type of vibration. And my neighbors' dogs, too, and the cats. All the animals are acting weird around here, and they all act weird on the same day.

Martin: Sounds bad.

David: I would say so.

Martin: What, exactly, is a “Delta-T”?

David: A Delta-T, I'll read it to you, ok? It's all affecting the polarity of the body. I have so many manuscripts here, Rick.

Martin: Can you just verbally tell me what the Delta-T is?

David: If you see two pyramids and they're back to back, base to base, and then coming out of the sides is an array of antennas at 90-degree angles. They're coils, and they pulse these coils up, and a Delta-T antenna, even when it's not fully energized, just sitting—oh, by the way, the largest limestone deposit is at Montauk, where the project is, and a Delta-T, in connection with HAARP; it's on the largest limestone deposit on the East Coast. It is limestone caves that are there, ok? And so, it has a subtle effect on the inter-dimensional, of time and warp and space. That's how Al Bielek ended up at Montauk from Philadelphia when they sent him back.

Now, here's what happens. Once they fire this up, this Delta-T, it creates what they call a “bottle effect”, a magnetic bottle, or bubble as you could put it. But they call it a “magnetic bottle”, and everything within that bottle is controlled by whatever magnetic fields that are within it. But like anything else, it would collapse, unless you had standing columnar waves, ok? But if you had these—this is a hypothesis on this part; that last was actual—if you've got these magnets being planted every square so many feet, and you have standing columnar waves, it keeps the magnetic field from collapsing. So, everything within that “bottle effect” would be controlled by that magnetic field. I got that out of the Montauk book.

[End quoting]

My conversation with “David” continued for some time beyond this point, but it moved into areas unrelated to this particular story. Let

it suffice to say that what you read is very credible testimony from a well-connected eyewitness to some very strange events going on in that area of the country.

Early in the previous interview, “David” mentioned John Trochman, and so he was my next eyewitness to contact for this investigation—which was only growing stranger by the day! The following is a verbatim transcription of a telephone conversation which took place on August 18, 2000:

JOHN TROCHMAN AND THE MILITIA OF MONTANA (MOM)

MOM Spokesman: Some of the fires they're allowing to continue to burn, since they don't affect residents; others they have finally curtailed, not that it affected residents but because it burned out there repeater. Otherwise they would have let it go. We have some behind us that they're letting go. The ones that are out and are controlled, mainly, are because of locals, not the Forest Service. The locals here have organized and gone out and they have curtailed a number of fires that were started at the same time as the major ones, and only burned about an acre. They got them under control so there was no damage done. The Forest Service has allowed them to burn.

Martin: What is FEMA saying? What is FEMA's involvement, so far?

MOM Spokesman: FEMA, at this stage, hasn't made much of a statement here, other than what the Forest Service has, that if it's not affecting any residents, “let it burn”. Their intent is to burn 10% of the national forest over 20 years.

Martin: Oh, really?

MOM Spokesman: Yeah, let her go. And the problem is, they let it go to the point down at Darby/Hamilton where they couldn't control it, and it took out homes and displaced a lot of people.

Trochman: The fire's been getting pretty close. We've been building fire-fighting equipment. We've had some. We've got the neighbors ready, with their cats and pull-tanks and crews ready to go, if we have to. So, we're taking it seriously.

Martin: Well, it IS serious!

Trochman: You bet it's serious, especially when the Forest Service has a policy of “let it burn”.

Martin: **That's why I'm calling. I'm calling to ask you about what exactly is going on with the Forest Service, and what is going on with FEMA?**

Trochman: **The take-over of America!**

Martin: The story I'm writing is about FEMA, and I've found out some things about what is happening in Idaho, and some things about HAARP.

Trochman: We watched, about three

weeks ago, where they brought a low-pressure system into the Seattle area, and then back out about 300 miles; they left it there as they brought the hot-dry air up from the desert. We've never had it like this here since 1910.

Right here, where the fires have been striking the hardest, is where we've been trying to stop planning and zoning. And this is the area of Montana where they want to relocate people out of the country, into the cities. In addition to that, they are teaching, starting this Fall, a program—I don't have the exact nomenclature in front of me here—they're teaching a program on how to bring rural residents into the city, voluntarily or mandatory.

So, with this planning and zoning program that they're putting together here, what we're anticipating happening, Rick, is that they would—if your home is burned out, like South of us—they would not give them building permits because you live in a "high risk" area. So they continue to allow the fires to drive people out, to burn their homes, and when you come back, you collect your insurance and move on, but you can't come back there and build. That's how they're going to get us out, one of the many ways.

You know, they're trying to starve us out. We're at least 50% unemployment here. They've shut down the forest from logging, mining, grazing. I mean, all wealth comes from the land, and if we can't connect with the land, we're outta here. That's what they're trying to do.

Here they're worried about the "endangered species", they're worried about the timber. They won't let us go harvest it. They won't let us pick up the dry timber for protecting the forest because of all the fuel build-up there; they won't let us use it for our home heating.

They're concerned about the environment, the air quality, water quality, yet they let the fires burn? Now, come on. How hypocritical can you get?

Martin: A lot of people would say that it's paranoid thinking to think this way. But it would be so easy for me to think, well, obviously it's easier to burn-out the patriots than it is to fight them.

Trochman: It would be the easiest way of all.

Martin: So, in part, I can't help but think that this is exactly what's going on. But there's got to be more to it than that, too; it's got to be a several-layered thing, don't you think?

Trochman: It always is. It always is.

Martin: Do you have any theories?

Trochman: We've attended a lot of meetings that were sponsored by the Forest Service in Western Montana.

Martin: And how is the relationship between you and the Forest Service, by the way?

Trochman: With the lower-level employees, good, but with the top ones, as bad as you can get, next to blows.

When they make the statement that Western Montana, where you live, is going to be like it was in 1850, and we research what it was in 1850—there were NO people here. And when they make the statement: "We're going to burn 10% of the forest every 20 years"—we can see it happening right now.

Martin: What can their rationale possibly be for that?

Trochman: Well, why do they allow this lightning, this crazy, crazy lightning, in the middle of no rain, in the middle of the strangest whirling wind I've ever seen? When it strikes, they come up the next morning; they could put it out. One little crew with no equipment could put it out in a matter of hours, but they let it build for days and days until it gains its strength and heat, and they bring the winds in to fan it, and it becomes a giant, giant forest fire. It is absolutely hideous what they're trying to do—unless they have a motive behind it, of trying to drive the people out.

Martin: Well, obviously, Western Montana, and Northern Idaho, and Northeastern Washington is a stronghold for that kind of free-thinking citizen.

Trochman: That's right, and that's where the problems are happening now.

Martin: I have a chart in front of me of all the fires that are happening now, and it's enough to curdle your blood. Of course, you're up there with it, so you know what I'm talking about.

Trochman: We sure do. And we're anticipating today that they're going to "Level 5" for the fire danger, which means they're closing all of the back roads. And they have blamed the civilian population here for starting some of these fires.

But, if you follow the money trail, Rick, you'll find that anyone who has a vested interest in fighting fires, would want a fire. Anyone who has an interest in picking huckleberries and harvesting timber, would NOT want to do this.

We've taken quite a ration about our press releases from the local papers. Thursday, I believe, a week ago, we put out how the local town of Pinedale, Montana was about to burn to the ground when the fire chief and the fire crew came to the rescue. They were about to start putting it out, the fires were enclosing, engulfing the town, when the Forest Service chief came and said: "No, you're going to let it burn."

And they said "screw you" and saved the town, all but one home.

Now, in a town nearby, the crew listened to the Forest Service, and 51 homes, 20 out-

buildings, and 2 saw-mills were lost.

Martin: Unbelievable.

Trochman: That's right, unbelievable. There was a crew that was going to cross the creek with a cat, and the Forest Service ordered them not to because "you may disturb the habitat for the Bull Trout". Well, the Bull Trout is what Fish & Game would make us throw on the side and not let go back in the water, because they're the muddy-uppers, the scavengers, the ones who eat all the fish, etc.

Now, they're an endangered species, apparently, so you can't cross the stream to save your home. You have to allow the trees to burn, and plug-up the creeks, muddy it up, let the mud run in because there's no vegetation to hold it anymore. I'm not sure what kind of sense this makes.

Martin: In a situation like the one you just stated with the town, I'm surprised tempers haven't flared.

Trochman: Well, they have. There was a man who was gone on vacation. When he came back, the fire was on his property, coming near his buildings. He went to the Forest Service and raised particular hell about it. And when he left there, he left with a crew and a Forest Service cat. He just happened to have been a retired Forest Service Fire Chief. When he got back and they were starting to fight the fire with the cat and the crew, he noticed there were already three more crews, two more cats, and a road grader back there, civilians, already doing it. And they were very successful.

Now, here in our neck of the woods, there's a man who has kind-of taken the bull by the horns. He and his fire-fighting crew have done more on all these little fires—one crew, one cat—that out-do hundreds of forest service people put together.

And we overheard the Forest Service making a comment to someone else, saying, about this man who's been quickly putting out all these fires: "Doesn't he know how to milk them?" How sick can you get?

Martin: That's as sick as it comes.

Trochman: It is! You bet it is! This is a statement that you ought to use:

We are taking this into our own hands. We are taking this very seriously, and we are fighting these fires with our own hands. If we can't lick this fire enemy that they've created against us, how can we lick troops, foreign and domestic, that would come against us? We'd better learn to fight, folks!

**CLOSING THOUGHTS:
"BIG BROTHER" IS NOT
ONLY WATCHING, BUT
BLACKMAILING AND KILLING**

We live in a time when moral responsibility or even common sense have reached an all-time

low. And the insanity driving hidden agendas has reached the level of a frenzy, making it hard for decent citizens to know which way to turn—like trying to fight several fires racing toward your door from several directions all at once.

We live in a time when there are still political prisoners, like Bill Tyree, who have been framed as scapegoats to protect the truly guilty. Our Founding Fathers are probably turning in their graves as they witness the CIA and military elite silence person after person after person, through such violence as murder, to cover their dirty little secrets—while drugs continue to be dealt on the streets of America, supplied by our own government, in a effort to finance such places as Mount Weather, where an alternative government lies in waiting to be kicked into place through some artificially generated act of so-called “emergency”.

And what is the thinking person to surmise when no guarantees are even put into place to assure a return to “constitutional” government once an “emergency” is past? Is this not leaving the door wide-open for abuse on a grand scale?

We live in a time when church leaders, law enforcement officials, judges, local, county, state, and federally elected officials are surveiled by the likes of the CIA, clandestinely, and blackmailed to insure their “silence” and “cooperation”, so that The Truth will never see the light of day—especially The Truth that so many of our leaders are corrupt and using illegal means to justify their ill-gotten ends. Both the means and the ends are not only dangerous to the common good, but are as corrupt and morally bankrupt as are the two-bit criminals employed to make them happen.

When domestic “wet operations” on our own citizenry become commonplace, we have entered an era of grand tyranny and matter-of-fact fascism. Only the faces of the puppet-rulers change, but their actions give away their common intent every time.

“Big Brother” is not only watching, but blackmailing and killing. Yet, one thing that Washington, D.C. has learned in the past few years is that we-the-people are ALSO watching—and we’re starting to watch ever more closely.

The key, however, to keeping the crooks honest is not just observation, but ACTION. Action such as that taken by men like Bill Tyree, through an admittedly corrupt legal system. Will Bill Tyree, a manufactured “political prisoner”, experience any kind of justice? Well, given Operation Orwell, it’s unlikely. But wheels have been put into motion that the public may observe, and documents are on record that the public may access. And there is now surely a spotlight on this shameful injustice.

Always there is the hope by those so-called “elite” controllers in the back, smoke-filled rooms that no one will wake-up and notice.

Yet there IS an awakening taking place among the people, and it is because of this awakening that the powers-that-be must resort to such “super-natural” influences upon us as those employed through such as HAARP.

And yet—even something as seemingly powerful and full of secret technology as HAARP cannot override God’s Thought and Protection. The crooks will learn this lesson, probably the hard way.

The problem is, with the stroke of the President’s pen we can lose our freedoms in a very big way. Many say that this has been the case since 1933, when Emergency War Powers were put into place; some even take it back as far as Lincoln’s time. But the fact remains that there’s a strong and cleverly disguised effort afoot to thwart freedom and independence.

A friend recently asked me: “Why do you think the New World Order elitists have created such redundancy in the laws?” I believe the reason is that people ARE paying attention, and redundancy is what will be required to successfully implement the take-over plans for the United States of America.

Remember, Buckminster Fuller said it very well: “Think globally, act locally.” Well, the One Worlders most certainly DO think globally, and act with a greater attention to local details than most who live in the towns where federal-level agencies such as FEMA have already “adjusted” local laws to their liking. And they get brain-dead locals to do their dirty work FOR them!

Remember regionalism. What’s happening in the town or county where you live? Are you checking on the likes of FEMA laws inserted into your local legal codes to override local government?

Always they hope that no one can follow the bouncing ball, because, after all, there are so many bouncing balls that one set of eyes

cannot possibly follow them all. That’s where teamwork becomes effective to keep that annoying bright spotlight on their shenanigans

And when there is a “leak” in their plans, immediately comes the spin control, the damage control, and the holes in the dike are plugged—until the next leak. Our government lawyers—especially all those lawyers who occupy our Congress—are masters of doublespeak. You can read one “reasonable” paragraph in an Executive Order, but the very next one will either negate it, or create such a wide level of “interpretation” that anything goes. Yes, indeed, they are cunning in their application of deception and relentless in the pursuit of the goal.

When the parallel government of Mount Weather becomes the primary government, when the scales of justice are so far askew that justice is lost, when blind justice means no justice—we have fallen far, far below the level ever dreamed of by our Founding Fathers.

When hiding under the cloak of “national security” becomes such a standard response that straight, honest answers are a thing of the long-ago past, we have entered and are living in their Brave New World. Is that the world YOU want?

When HAARP is used to generate targeted fires to burn-out, silence, and thus suppress independent thought and free-thinking strongholds, such as those in the areas of Idaho and Montana, it is shameful that our once great nation is reduced to such petty tyranny by men of little minds and greedy hearts, all to further their own cause of control and domination.

It’s an old story, and I suppose a typical one at that, but when it comes to common sense and seeing what’s happening in this country with agencies like FEMA, “you don’t need a weatherman to know which way the wind blows”. 

Want to share this article with a friend?

Single copies of *The SPECTRUM* are available for \$5.00

Supply us the address of your friends and we will mail this issue to them, or order multiple copies to distribute yourself.

Call (877) 280-2866 or (661) 823-9695
credit card orders welcome

Remaining Flexible In These Times Of Great Change

8/19/00 VIOLINIO ST. GERMAIN

Good afternoon, my friend. It is I, Violinio Saint Germain, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace.

I come as the representative of the Seventh Primary Aspect of Creator's Infinite Spectral Expressions. I am known by many as the keeper of the Violet Ray of Transmutation. My duties and challenges are indeed great at this time, due to the nature of the birthing process that is now unfolding into the conscious reality of physical manifestation and realization.

Allow for the cycles of change to unfold as they will, and learn to appreciate such change as a good thing, rather than something that causes discomfort. Discomfort, herein, is a by-product of inflexibility of thought—in essence, an unwillingness to grow. When you hold to rigid beliefs and ideas regarding how YOU think an event should unfold, then you will, in almost every instance, have to come face-to-face with the eventual realization that you have limited yourself, and then tried to impose this limitation of self-perception upon God or His many Angelic Lightworkers who have come to assist you at this time.

Learn to recognize that SPONTANEITY of experience is a key ingredient for winning the game with the Adversary. The Adversary places relatively high “wagers” on the fact that most ones are rigid in their thinking and will resist change, for the change often represents discomfort in the form of uncertainty to the ego-self which prefers a well-defined “comfort zone”. Spontaneity often will require that one makes a decision in a very short period of time and with perhaps little more to go on than a hunch or a “gut” feeling. Ah, but such is the wondrous nature of truly following an Inspired path.

Remember, especially in addressing these spontaneous situations of decision-making and path-choosing, to always keep the Light and

Love of Creator God around you at all times. Many have fallen for subtle whisperings of the Adversary who is quite adept in the mental skills of thought projection into the physical brain. In short: NEVER LET YOUR GUARD DOWN! And learn to recognize the differences between input from the Lighted ones and the “dark” ones trying to emulate the Light; there will always be clues if you take the time to honestly look.

You, in essence, become a very potent catalyst for others' growth due to your capacity to shine forth Creator's Love, Compassion, and Light into the physical domain; you radiate an absolutely infectious Positive Energy wherever you go, and inject that Energy into all endeavors you choose to undertake.

Spontaneity is what often will result in one turning “right” when all expectations will be a “left” turn. Let us say one with whom you regularly interact comes under a psychic attack and begins acting very erratic or irrational, and the attack is quite carefully planned to push YOUR buttons and thus cause major confrontation, grief, anger and such. Because it was specifically designed to push YOUR buttons, it is fully planned that you will respond in a very specific and predictable manner. If you can maintain a semblance of balance and step back for a moment, you may recognize what is taking place, and thus, in what will be a very spontaneous moment, you may find that instead of *REACTING* in anger, you *RESPOND* with compassion. Hence the calculated attack is diffused and the Adversary's plans are exposed (at least to you).

Do you see how spontaneity of thought can have a great impact on the outcome of relatively small events, let alone larger ones?

Can you see how your ego may resist the idea of you electing to NOT “defend” yourself in the event of such an attack?

We of the Lighted Realms, who come to serve you who seek our assistance, often witness you ones failing to recognize the ego's hold on you—let alone the way the Adversary uses the ego to quite literally dance you around like a puppet, with almost complete mathematical precision. It is only when you can maintain the presence of mind (balance) to step outside a reaction of the ego that you can then glimpse the great opportunity such a challenge affords both you and any other(s) who may be involved.

Rarely, if ever, is it productive to get into a head-butting contest with another over highly charged emotional issues. The result will be a very volatile situation which will result in great confusion, distortion, and distraction for both sides. It is far better to allow for the volatile energy to dissipate to a point wherein true communication can occur.

Almost all ones reading this message will have had experiences in their life wherein they can remember great emotional conviction (often anger) where the result was “things said” that they “didn't really mean”. Often, later, you wonder what might have come over you that would allow you to be so “irrational”. NEVER underestimate the subtle nature of the Adversary's games. We see NONE who have been completely successful at avoiding all of the traps set for you to fall into.

We do recognize that there are those of you who have become quite aware of this dark presence that seems to show up from time to time, especially when you least expect or need such distraction. Do not worry about the past times when you may have fallen for the subtle tricks. Recognize the lesson contained in such

events and learn to spot the compulsive reactions you may have had as being connected to the ego's inner grip and control. Know that part of everyone's lessons is to learn to operate from balanced REASON rather than thoughtless REACTION.

Reactionary responses are what plants and animals use, for the most part, as survival instincts. This sort of behavior is what you ones are trying to grow out of, into a sense of balanced reasoning—and then move into an awareness of interconnectedness of ALL things (plant, animal, people, etc.) that will allow for compassion in ANY situation, regardless of the mental and emotional states of the ones involved.

The Adversary wishes to keep you from reaching this latter, quite powerful level of realization because, when such awareness is achieved, his influence is nearly impossible to impose, and you become quite effective in helping others to achieve the same level of

awareness. You, in essence, become a very potent catalyst for others' growth due to your capacity to shine forth Creator's Love, Compassion, and Light into the physical domain; you radiate an absolutely infectious Positive Energy wherever you go, and inject that Energy into all endeavors you choose to undertake.

During this time of transformation from the old REACTIONARY modes of operation—wherein wars seem to be the only way to communicate the “rightness” of ideologies—until the time wherein a more balanced approach of REASONING becomes the norm, you will find ones struggling more and more to convince the masses that fighting is the “only” solution that will make the point. The ones who perpetuate such “reasoning” will begin to look more and more foolish as the general understanding and awareness of the masses continues to rise.

There will always be the few who refuse to let go of the OLD ways of doing things. These ones will struggle greatly as their perceptions of reality continue to fracture and disintegrate. These ones are becoming more and more dangerous as they lose touch with the evolving reality of the planet. Their instability will not be apparent to themselves, yet the majority will see right through them, for they will look, metaphorically, like a large, protruding boulder in a fast-moving stream trying to hold firm while the rest of the world passes them by.

It is unfortunate, but this is happening at ALL levels of society. Many are observing (and often having to contend with) ones whose inflexibility has become so “hardened” that they no longer feel the ever-present tugging of the heart which begs for newness and growth. This is often much more noticeable in the elder generations, who have years of emotional scars to contend with. Rarely will you see this in the youth of society, who are innately curious and want to explore the uniqueness of their ever-evolving environment (unless there has been great physical, mental, or emotional abuse to these ones).

Such a time of transition—especially a major transition such as you and your planet are experiencing at this time—is quite challenging for each of you, and we know that you each desire to partake of the opportunities these experiences have to offer. We know that, from time to time, you may feel overwhelmed with your current situation. Fear not and have faith that ALL events which impact your life are for a reason.

This is the Cleansing Period wherein the emotional “garbage” will need to be dealt with. Those of you who have become quite comfortable with your emotional “garbage” are having more difficulty than are those who can simply see that the past suppressed feelings which “clutter” the emotional energy pathways serve no purpose once the lessons are

recognized. This “clutter” of emotional “garbage” is only held in place as a result of the ego's reluctance to relinquish its control; it uses reactionary fear as its power source to keep the reasoning mind at bay.

There is no practical way to address each one's personal challenges in such a general dissertation as this. However, it is intended that this message spark within each of you the thoughts that will help you to see a bit clearer the general phenomenon that is affecting all ones at this time. Meanwhile, your personal Guides stand always ready to assist each of you with your own personal challenges. Call upon them and then be attentive to their response.

The Cleansing can easily be likened to fire in the following way. The energy pathways of the various levels of the non-physical body—the etheric counterparts to the physical apparatus—must compensate for the steadily upward-shifting frequencies of the Cleansing Energies now bathing your planetary orb. The physical apparatus, being a reflection of that underlying non-physical counterpart, will naturally begin to change properties and begin to vibrate at a higher frequency as well.

When there are emotional blockages (often caused by past severe emotional trauma) these more intense and higher-frequency Energies do not flow in a proper manner, and thus there is the corresponding physical manifestation of all sorts of dis-ease (cancers, tumors, heart weaknesses, skin problems, kidney malfunctions, and so forth). These Energy blockages, assuming the physical apparatus can maintain functioning long enough, will become very much unstable as the Energy they divert continually impacts the anchor points in the mind that hold them in place. This will, in most cases, cause an inner anxiety within the one who refuses to let go of the emotional “garbage”. The anxiety is a by-product of the competing for control that goes on between the higher reasoning mind and the basic ego mind. In this situation, if the ego wins, the physical body will not be able to sustain proper functioning and the entity (inhabiting the body) will not be able to maintain a functioning physical body.

The resulting chronic imbalance of Energy flows will, in most cases, cause a burning sensation, not unlike a fire, as the thwarted Energies seek to find their proper densities and pathways. The resulting surging oscillations can be quite uncomfortable. Such is the nature of the Cleansing Cycle now well underway.

Those who remain in the physical will have quite literally gone through a transformation process wherein the physical body will come to be viewed and utilized in a more deliberate manner. The physical structure will be much more responsive to the conscious mind's deliberate desires. There will be a greater recognition and utilization of the physical vehicle as a focusing conduit of Higher-

dimensional Energies seeking to help facilitate individual growth. In essence, the emotionally cleansed physical vehicle serves as an exquisitely equipped focal point of individual creative expression. The greatest difference will be in the increased ability to flow Creative Energy in a more complete, uninhibited manner.

This transformation process is a natural evolutionary process, and eventually all ones will complete this as a natural progression (graduation step) along the many journeys of the soul. Some ones experiencing in the physical at this time are using this special Energy opportunity to effect a healing of sorts wherein, by going through this experience, great opportunities afforded from this Cleansing Cycle will allow them to more fully integrate a part of their Higher consciousness with the more basic elements or aspects of their being. Though these ones are not the “norm”, they are ones who will have a particularly challenging experience, for the fear and pain are great. And yet, there is an Inner Knowing that makes them aware of their connection to Source, and it is from this unbreakable connection that they maintain the perspective that enables them to adjust and survive.

We only mention this here for the few so involved, and to remind ones that, for each general dissertation, there will always be exceptions, anomalies, and even experiments which take place within the natural unfolding of any particular group of souls as they progress forever forward, expanding potential into the infinite newness of The Creation.

Remember, always, that you are on an infinitely open-ended journey, and that any “final” destination you may perceive is an illusion. There will be markers along the way to help you determine your individual progress, but there is no end, for Creation (All That Is) is constantly expanding, and with each moment that passes, Creation evolves into something NEW. Within each of you is an awareness of this vast unfolding, and with each moment that passes you are contributing your experience to this collective expansion which we are all part of and exist within.

I am Violinio Saint Germain—Teacher, Guide, and kindred soul to those of you who are experiencing at this time and on this place. I come within *The One Light of Creator Source*. I come as the planetary representative of the Seventh Primary Aspect of Creator's Spectral Expressions, the Ray of Transmutation—the physical harmonic counterpart of which is often recognized as the vibrational frequency of the color violet.

May the spontaneity of change fluently resonate within you, as it does within the uninhibited child who constantly seeks to experience the wonder and uniqueness that each moment offers as it unfolds.

Blessings and peace. Salu. 

Fishy CIA Link To Malathion Spraying For West Nile Virus (Among Other Shenanigans)

Editor's note: The courageous Dr. Len Horowitz is no stranger to the pages of this newspaper. The West Nile Virus sprayings of malathion in the Northeast United States has caused quite a few thinking people to question what is REALLY going on.

Malathion has a number of serious effects on people—birth defects, immune-system weakening, and genetic damage (never mind what it does to the animal and insect populations)—which prompt the suspicion of a much more sinister covert agenda afoot—requiring the need for an excuse to aerial-spray a large area with this very poisonous agent.

Leave it up to Dr. Horowitz to dig-out the kinds of seemingly unrelated nuggets of information and “connect the dots” in such a way that brings greater clarity to this outwardly puzzling event in the Northeast. Will your town be next?

8/16/00 DR. LEN HOROWITZ

— PRESS RELEASE —

Public Health Expert Charges West Nile Virus Sprayings Are Bogus And Potentially Deadly

Sandpoint, ID — Urban sprayings of malathion, a suspected human chemical carcinogen and known immune system blocker, as a means to control mosquito populations—efforts aimed at stemming outbreaks of the West Nile Virus (WNV)—has not been scientifically proven to be either safe or effective.

According to a group of concerned physicians and scientists, led by Dr. Leonard G. Horowitz, a Harvard graduate and internationally known authority in public health, the sprayings of Northeast U.S. populations violates a basic tenant of public health practice

requiring known risk and proven benefits of the policy, in this case aerosolizing a chemical compound linked to cancer development and genetic damage in various species throughout the food chain.

Even the alleged origin of the “West Nile Virus” should be questioned, according to Dr. Horowitz. Prior to calling it WNV, it was known as Eastern Equine Encephalitis (EEE). However, U.S. Government documents reprinted in his national best-seller *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* [Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (877)280-2866; see last page of paper for ordering information.], cite the name “Dawson’s encephalitis” among a group of viral agents being studied in the West Nile district of Northwest Uganda by the Army’s sixth leading biological weapons contracting firm called Bionetics—a medical subsidiary of the global military weapons developer, Litton Industries.

“I can think of lots of examples [where] wiping [out] one problem caused a worse one to pop up” complained Henry A. Wallace of the Institute for Alternative Agriculture regarding malathion sprayings. “I would think people, by now, would know that heavy applications of pesticides have not been the right way to go. Spraying people with pesticides, who do not want to be sprayed, must be morally wrong.”

As the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) currently oversees public health agencies including the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) and the Food and Drug Administration (FDA), for threats to national security posed by viral agents such as HIV/AIDS, Dr. Horowitz said: “An investigation into the intelligence of spraying American civilians with a documented chemical carcinogen that, at minimum, wreaks havoc with our children’s immune systems, is urgently indicated.”

NOTE TO JOURNALISTS: For an interview or article on the area of Dr. Horowitz’s research, or a list of authorities who support the position(s) stated above, please call Elaine Zacky at 208-265-2575 or 1-800-336-9266.

* * *

The CIA And The West Nile Virus: What New Viruses, Vaccines, And Lethal Sprayings Have In Common

by Leonard G. Horowitz,
D.M.D., M.A, M.P.H.

There is a three-letter common denominator underlying: the West Nile Virus (WNV) outbreak in New England, the controversial spraying of malathion—a chemical carcinogen related to agent orange—over American cities, the growing threat of anthrax or other biological weapons attacks, vaccination policies that are risky and questionable, if not downright deadly, the mysterious “chemtrails” overcasting previously blue skies across North America, and an avalanche of sophisticated counterintelligence propaganda concerning vaccinations and bioterrorist threats emanating from our nation’s primary news sources.

The CIA (Central Intelligence Agency) is implicated in every regard. As a principal perpetrator of all these threats, and a primary purveyor of propaganda in these domains, America’s leading military intelligence and “corporate espionage” agency is suspect in what amounts to global genocide being carried out in the name of “public health” and “national security”.

As an investigative journalist who routinely travels across the Western Hemisphere, I get my “homework” assignments from airport newstands. Since 1990, I’ve been tracking U.S. government cover-ups in the health science domain. My special interests lie in “emerging viruses”, bioterrorism, and “media propaganda”. As a graduate of the Harvard School of Public Health, and post-doctoral researcher in media persuasion technologies, I have, for the past five years, conducted highly controversial investigations, published stunningly incriminating documents, and exposed the purveyors of propaganda surrounding today’s deadliest microbes—along with the agents and agencies directly responsible for bioengineering and transmitting designer viruses and bacteria to grossly unwitting populations. My job has been to raise public awareness regarding these “covert operations” to help a tiny, intelligent minority survive the current and coming plagues.

Having spent most of my adult life residing in Boston, the news of massive malathion spraying for “disease and mosquito control” in Massachusetts and Rhode Island, as was done

months earlier in Connecticut, New York, and New Jersey, grabbed my attention. [1] Sketchy reports, issued by the Massachusetts Department of Public Health, alleged the discovery of the WNV “in an adult dead crow found July 22 in a wooded area near Willow Pond in Jamaica Plain (adjacent Roxbury), Massachusetts”—a predominantly African-American Boston suburb and home to one of America’s largest Nation of Islam communities.

“Odd” I thought. “Of all the places in Massachusetts, or New England, it could have landed, the dead crow dropped on a Black community in South Boston.”

The official Press Notice cited the alleged need to deliver “ground or aerial larvacide and ground adulticide treatments around positive WNV findings”. Thus, the extensive lethal spraying of immune-system-ravaging malathion began.

That same week, with heightened fear of a biological apocalypse at hand, on Friday, July 28, 2000, the Reuters news agency in Washington announced that the U.S. military’s use of anthrax vaccine had come under intense scrutiny and additional fire. [2] Dr. David A. Ashford, of the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC), was quoted as stating: “we do not have any specific information on the efficacy of the existing vaccine for the prevention of inhalational anthrax and we probably never will.” The article suspiciously recalled the largely ignored report of findings by Dan Burton’s congressional investigating committee issued six months earlier. The February 2000 report by the House of Representatives’ Committee on Government Reforms called for the suspension of the anthrax vaccine program.

Not only was the vaccine’s inefficacy determined by the committee, but the risk of side effects was found to be 175 times greater than defense department officials initially assured the FDA and military personnel receiving the vaccine.

Suddenly, this Reuters report previewed the likelihood that the FDA would approve an obscure antibiotic, ciprofloxacin, over better known penicillins and doxycyclines to prevent deaths from anthrax inhalations. These standard antimicrobials, the article speculated, might be less effective than ciprofloxacin, due to the development of antibiotic-resistant strains of anthrax. According to the *Physician’s Desk Reference*, the risks of ciprofloxacin administration are numerous and severe.

The very next day, Saturday, July 29, 2000, the nation’s principal news agency, the Associated Press (AP), announced the unprecedented move by the FDA to legislate ciprofloxacin as the drug of choice against anthrax. This synchronous announcement was said to help the Bayer Corporation of West Haven Connecticut market its product.

Conveniently for the corporation, the FDA’s action was said to be “part of an organized effort by federal agencies to prepare the nation to respond to biological attack”. FDA committee chairman, Dr. L. Barth Reller of Duke University, said “the unanimous vote of the committee ‘is clearly linked’ to the unusual circumstances of preparing for a possible terrorist attack.... The CDC also is poised to stockpile the drug” the AP reported. [3]

Background On The CIA And “Industrial Espionage”

Hints of CIA involvement, and a darker side to this virus’s evolution, came less than a year earlier with the publication of Richard Preston’s *New Yorker* feature on the “West Nile [Virus] Mystery: How Did It Get Here? The CIA Would Like To Know.” [4] Then, the alleged outbreak of WNV, more commonly termed Eastern Equine Encephalitis (EEE) virus, provided an excuse to spray millions of mostly Jewish, Black, and Hispanic “mosquitos” in the tri-state region with malathion. Preston, whose propagandist nature and associations I exposed in my national best-seller *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* [5] is the author of the *New York Times* best-seller *The Hot Zone*. [6] This work catapulted him to national acclaim and his current status as the chief voice in mainstream media bent on broadcasting “imminent” biological attacks by “terrorists”, primarily depicted as Arabs, Blacks, and/or Muslims.

It should be realized, however, that the word “bioterrorism” reflects a broader sense of the word, including the frightening of Americans into accepting virtually any official bioactive prescription, including experimental and risky vaccinations. In the case of malathion spraying, this carcinogenic and lethal intoxication is deemed appropriate to allegedly protect citizens against hypothetical biological attacks, man-made or natural. For the propagandist purpose of fear induction, Preston’s prose is best suited.

I first linked Richard Preston to CIA counterintelligence activities through my independent investigation into the origin of the Ebola virus. Ebola, the ideal biological weapon that kills nine-out-of-ten humans within three weeks of infection, emerged first in three European vaccine production laboratories virtually simultaneously in 1967.

Then named the “Marburg virus” (after one of the vaccine maker’s Marburg, Germany, address), consensus held that this virus arrived in Europe in a shipment of nearly 500 African monkeys. The scientific literature, mainstream media, and Richard Preston never once disclosed the name of the infamous monkey supplier—Litton Bionetics.

Bionetics is cited in the U.S. Congressional Record as a leading biological weapons

contractor and nonhuman primate supplier for the U.S. military. Rather than reporting the obvious association between the ideal biological weapon and a top biological weapons contractor, Preston instead advanced a theory on Ebola’s origin totally void of scientific evidence, support, or merit. Ebola, he claimed, came from the deep dark Kitum Cave near the West Nile region of Central Africa. Kitum Cave, according to repressed National Cancer Institute (NCI) documents, is Preston’s metaphor for Litton Bionetics’s research lab. Here, in the West Nile region of Central Africa, currently the heart of the African AIDS belt, Bionetics collaborated, during the early 1960s through mid 1970s, with the International Association for Research in Cancer (IARC). (Suspiciously, given the history of the cancer industry, the IARC was funded by the U.S. National Institutes of Health, but centered in France!) Near the actual Kitum Cave, and the West Nile Valley of Northwest Uganda, Litton Bionetics and NCI scientists experimented on non-human primates and apparently African villagers too, according to eyewitness testimony. [7]

Relatedly, Bionetics was a medical subsidiary of the mega-military weapons contractor, Litton Industries. Their president, Roy Ash, oversaw all of American industry during the first Nixon administration, beginning in 1969. That year, Henry Kissinger received the post Nixon also considered for Roy Ash—National Security Advisor overseeing CIA, FBI, and foreign policy.

George Bush, at that time, was a Texas congressman. He, alongside his father’s friend, William Draper III, warned legislators about the imminent national security threat of burgeoning Third World populations particularly in Africa.

This and other warnings prompted Henry Kissinger to begin writing the infamous *National Security Memorandum 200: Implications Of Worldwide Population Growth For U.S. Security And Overseas Interests* submitted before he left his NSA advisor post in 1974. The document, declassified December 31, 1980, called for massive Third World depopulation and related activities.

While *NSM 200* was being prepared, George Bush was appointed to serve as CIA director. According to two other CIA directors—Richard Helms and William Colby—as published in U.S. Congressional Records, Dr. Kissinger oversaw the development of biological weapons for covert operations and depopulation programs.

Additionally incriminating is past CIA director James Woolsey’s testimony before a congressional investigating committee in 1993 concerning the agency’s French operations. He stated: “With the end of the Cold War, the CIA must enter the era of economic espionage.” In the language of espionage, a French columnist explained, this meant that “the CIA will

henceforth do many services for American enterprises which take the trouble to ask it for 'help' in both counterespionage and espionage itself."

Obviously, then, considering these powerful people and their positions, it is not unreasonable to suspect a conspiracy to direct, at minimum, propaganda, if not global genocide in the name of "population control".

This later consideration might seem unconscionable were it not for the definitive links between Litton, the CIA, and the Nazi-linked I.G. Farben Company—the global chemical and pharmaceutical cartel that came to prominence in the early 1900s. [5] The building that housed Germany's leading industrial organization prior to World War II, and for all practical purposes the Third Reich during the war, became CIA European headquarters immediately following the war. The marble-decorated I.G. Farben building was intentionally spared from allied bombing runs.

It was largely built by the Bayer Pharmaceutical consortium that included the distributors of aspirin and heroin to U.S. markets by the "Farbenfabriken of Elberfeld Co., 40 Stone Street, New York" according to a 1906 *Medical Observer* advertisement. [5,8] It is no secret that the CIA, with involvement by the Bush family in America, has been very active in illicit drug-running operations for the last several decades. [9]

Origin Of The West Nile Virus?

In his pre-Halloween "DISPATCH" in the *New Yorker* magazine, Richard Preston treated us to another trick. Concerning at least five people who died in the New York City vicinity from WNV, Preston reported the CIA's concern was that the outbreak might have been a bioterrorist attack. "How else did it get to America?" he asked. Then he explained: "The West Nile virus was first identified by virologists in 1937 in the West Nile district of Uganda."

Reading between the lines, Preston neglected to explain where these pioneering virologists came from and who funded them. The answer is very easily found in a review of the scientific and historical literature.

Beginning in the 1920s, the fields cancer, virology, and "public health" were virtually entirely funded by the Rockefeller family in cooperation with Alfred P. Sloan, chief benefactors and directors of the later developed Sloan-Kettering Memorial Cancer Research Center.

By 1930, John D. Rockefeller's Standard Oil Company, had "married" the German chemical/pharmaceutical cartel known as I.G. Farben. Farben, Germany's leading industrial organization, managed Hitler's rise from ruin to riches as leader of the Nazi party. Farben's

directors—the cream of the SS and Third Reich—decided that Jewish people would best serve as slave labor in their corporate "concentration camps". Hitler's "racial hygiene program", historic documents proved, evolved from the "scientific eugenics" efforts of the Rockefeller family, the British Royal Family, and other powerful political notables, including Prescott Bush, George Bush's father!

At that time, primarily Rockefeller money built the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Eugenics, Anthropology, and Human Heredity in pre-Nazi Germany. Then, Rockefellers and friends installed Ernst Rudin as the institute's director. He later became Hitler's chief racial hygienist. Margaret Sanger, the grand matriarch of "family planning" and "world population control", worked vigorously at that time to herald the necessary elimination of "dysgenic" people—mainly Blacks.

Erich Traub, a world-class virologist who became Hitler's biological weapons chief, and following World War II came to work for the U.S. Navy under the top secret CIA "Project Paperclip", likely received Rockefeller support before, as well as after, the war. A covert operation, "Paperclip" was largely administered by Henry Kissinger with full knowledge and support from the Rockefellers and their business managers, John Foster and Allen Dulles of the OSS/CIA. Thus, Erich Traub's early work was likely being funded by the Rockefeller-Sloan cancer directorship by 1937.

Subsequent efforts in the West Nile district of Uganda by "virologists" working for this cancer consortium also included the testing of the first cancer chemotherapeutic.

A derivative of mustard gas used during World War I, the chemical toxin, Sloan investigators claimed, was highly effective in stopping the growth of cancer (as well as dysgenic people).

Furthermore, a Litton Bionetics report to the NCI in 1971 listed virtually every virus, viral recombinant, and infectious agent under study by the world's leading cancer researchers, vaccine developers, and biological weapons contractors.

It lacked mention of WNV. Instead, the only encephalitis virus cited was called "Dawson's encephalitis" virus, likely deriving its name not from the West Nile district of Uganda, but from a Rockefeller-linked cancer investigator by the name of Dawson who was clearly affiliated, by NCI contract, with Litton, the IARC laboratory, and by association to the CIA.

Unfortunately, Preston did not relay this politically incorrect background in the *New Yorker*—Rockefeller home turf.

Buried Intelligence Between Propaganda Lines

Throughout his article, Preston weaved a

web of paranoia-inciting intrigue regarding the mysterious New York outbreak. "People are bystanders" he claimed, "caught in the crossfire—bitten by chance by an infected mosquito."

Ironically, in 1975, according to the Congressional Record, during Frank Church's investigation of the CIA for illegally storing and testing biological weapons, CIA officials testified that they had developed a weapon to administer toxins, including infectious biologicals, that fired a micro-dart. It felt like a mosquito bite when it hit.

Later in the article, Preston advanced an alternative bioterrorist hypothesis by articulating the suspicions of Ken Alibek, a Russian biological weapons ace.

Alibek had conveniently defected to America just in time to join Preston and a cadre of CIA bioterror propagandists currently at the forefront of what amounts to a full-fledged attack on the public's mind, as well as U.S. National Security.

After all, Preston quoted Secretary of the Navy, Richard Danzig (a good German name), as saying bioterrorists could easily get away with an outbreak that appears natural.

He then relayed what a "top scientist who advises the FBI" had told him.

This "person who has been deeply involved with bioterror planning" explained: "If I was planning a bioterror event, I'd do things with subtle finesse, to make it look like a natural outbreak. That would delay the response and lock-up the decision-making process." Interesting that Preston's prose is unique in American journalism and U.S. military history, if not treasonous—delivering attack strategies to potential enemies.

Preston, in a previous *New Yorker* article (March 9, 1999), bragged about getting insider information regarding biological warfare and bioterrorism even before CIA chiefs. He said CIA officials have relied on him for information! Regarding the West Nile story, however, Preston risked losing even lay reader credibility by providing an inane argument amid more of the steady stream of anti-Iraqi propaganda familiar to intelligence observers.

An alleged Iraqi dissident author, in hiding, Mikhael Ramadan, a Saddam Hussein look-alike, Preston wrote, had predicted "that Saddam would unleash a virus just months before the same one broke out unexpectedly in New York.... It was enough to make any bioweapons analyst at the CIA feel uneasy."

Citing Saddam's alleged interest in a West Nile virus strain, and conveniently omitting American contractors' more voluminous contribution to Iraqi biological weapons arsenals, after a lengthy and frightening discussion, he admitted that this prospect of using the West Nile encephalitis virus in New York for bioterrorism was absolutely stupid.

The fact is, it only killed five people and a

lot of crows. He did not rule out, however, the great likelihood that this was a CIA-brokered event, orchestrated for propaganda purposes to prepare the public's mind to willingly accept malathion sprayings.

Veteran observers will recall such propaganda tactics successfully used in recent years concerning such threats of bioterrorism aimed at Muslims or Iraqi nationals. Two years ago, a man claiming to be a CIA microbiologist set the Internet abuzz with claims that Muslim women were bringing vials full of anthrax into the United States in their crotches.

Weeks later, the man, Larry Wayne Harris, was observed at a national "Preparedness Expo" demonstrating microbial incubators and spraying devices that, he said, could be used for bioterrorism. Further investigation by this author, including interviews with some of Harris's intimates, revealed that he had most likely been mind-manipulated by CIA controllers for counterintelligence purposes.

Even without this knowledge, I was able to predict, six months in advance, Mr. Harris's use in bioterroristic counterintelligence at a critical time—on the eve of the Clinton administration's announcement threatening renewed war with Iraq. As United Nations Secretary Kofi Anan was making a final bid with Hussein to avert further conflict, Harris was being set up for arrest in Las Vegas on possession of what was thought to be anthrax.

His arrest made front-page news, as did the CIA's message that bioterrorists are everywhere, particularly in the Arab world. (For more information, see "Larry Wayne Harris" articles posted at www.tetrahedron.org on the Internet in the "FTP" archives.)

Dr. Alibek later stated that he had informed people on Capitol Hill that the West Nile outbreak was suspicious. "I told them, 'It will not be possible to say whether or not it is terrorism unless we have a thorough study.' We need to take these situations with a high degree of seriousness" he cautioned.

Congressional Dysfunction

Indeed, further study by congressional investigators is indicated. In fact, when Congressman Dan Burton's (R-Indiana) Government Reforms Committee met later that month to examine suspicious ties between biological weapons contractors, defense department contracts, and vaccine industry practices, they decided not to examine the documents I was officially requested to send Beth Clay, the hearings coordinator.

The reprinted contracts in *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola* linking Litton Bionetics to the first Ebola virus, and the Merck pharmaceutical company contract in which hepatitis-B vaccines were administered to gay men in New York City and Blacks in Central

Africa, apparently tainted with HIV, were too controversial for their focus. Burton's committee was apparently unwilling to air the facts in light of the fiction regarding ongoing biological assaults on American taxpayers, Third World populations, and global genocide.

As Secretary of the Navy, Richard Danzig, admitted in Preston's spoof: "Even if you suspect biological terrorism, it's hard to prove. It's equally hard to disprove. This is more illuminating of my prediction that we won't necessarily know when bioterror has occurred than it is illuminating of..." potential bioterrorists.

Thus, congressional investigators need not risk their careers unearthing fundamentally objectionable truths about covert U.S. military biological warriors like Secretary Danzig. Forget that his department has been at the forefront of biological weapons research and development since Erich Traub, Hitler's top biological weapons developer was drafted into the Navy by Henry Kissinger during the late 1940s. Since then, the Navy has been at the helm of research and development in ways to disseminate lethal biologicals for the CIA and British MI-6 "black ops".

Foreshadowing "Chemtrail" Technology And The Rise Of The "Fourth Reich"

Revolting as it may seem, the CIA and U.S. Navy, working in tandem with the Army, haven't spared military, or civilian populations, from germ warfare "experiments" or outright biological attacks. Frank Church's investigating committee learned, for instance, that the "USS Coral Sea anchored in Kampton Roads, and the USS F.D. Bailey at sea off [the] entrance to Kampton..." had been sprayed at least seventeen times with biological agents ranging from strains of bacillus (physically similar to anthrax) to E. coli. (Mutant strains of E. coli had been prepared possibly leading to the development of severely lethal varieties of bioweapons, including strain 157 responsible for dozens of deaths and the suspicious takeover of the Hudson Beef Company by Clinton family friend, Don Tyson, and his Springdale, Arkansas-based Tyson Foods Company.) [10] Civilians in the New York subway system, under the skies of San Francisco, and in the tunnels of the Pennsylvania Turnpike, had been sprayed likewise with biological inhalants. Similarly, U.S. legislators learned in 1999 the little reported fact that Gulf War troops, as many as 200,000, were unwittingly used in AIDS vaccine experiments wherein portions of the AIDS virus, HIV, were recombined with a "pathogenic mycoplasma", isolated, tested, and then patented by Dr. Shyh-Ching Lo of the Armed Forces Institute of Pathology for the American Registry of Pathology in Washington, D.C. The patent is reprinted and discussed in

this author's book *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*. [Available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (877)280-2866; see last page of paper for ordering information.]

Therefore, it is no wonder, regarding the 1999 West Nile virus outbreak, Richard Preston concluded: "This valley in New Jersey reminded me in a strange way of Kitum Cave, ...a haunting place I'd seen some years ago." Much like the "chemtrails" containing ethylene dibromide—another human chemical carcinogen and immune system destroyer—being sprayed by high-flying military aircraft in recent months, such "outbreaks" are hauntingly reminiscent of a litany of crimes against humanity, violations of the Nuremberg Code, by secret agents effecting depopulation for global colonialists (often called the "oligarchy" or "Illuminati") that many fear is the rising "Fourth Reich".

Summary And Conclusions

It is known in military circles as the "Russian biological cocktail". I suppose it's so named by the Americans who invented it. This method of choice of incapacitating and eliminating excess or targeted populations calls for the delivery of combinations of biological and chemical agents—so called "co-factors". This makes diagnosis and treatment of these multiple simultaneous exposures/intoxications/infections difficult, if not impossible.

Thus waged, biochemical warfare cannot be traced to its source, and affords the ability to deliver economic and "non-lethal" substitutes for traditional warfare, while creating a dependance among those attacked on the stealth aggressors for their ameliorative products and services. The full benefits of this military option are discussed at length elsewhere. [9, 10]

Given this background, it is absurd to believe, as many foolish Internet surfers apparently do, that "chemtrail" sprayings represent an earnest effort to immunize mass populations against anthrax attack. Such deceptive reasoning and communications merely serve a Hegelian dialectic—to confuse the issues and shield the perpetrators of ongoing atrocities.

In short, what is being conducted in the name of "public health" and "national security" are biological and chemical weapons applications reminiscent of Nazi atrocities, and the propaganda mechanisms used to disguise them. These are apparently ongoing to fulfill economic, political, and ideological objectives.

Who, in essence, makes more money by waging war and delivering disease and death to Americans than the Rockefeller family? Who, in the U.S. has recognized the urgent need to reduce native and world populations, and has put their money to this task, more than the Rockefellers? Finally, who believes more

firmly that “useless eaters”, including “dysgenic” races of humans, should be shepherded to extinction more than those who initiated the eugenics movement—the world’s first “racial hygiene program”—on American soil? Indeed, no one embraces these concerns more vigorously than the Rockefeller family, the Royal Family of England, and America’s royalty—the Bush family.

As media outlets herald the completion of the “Human Genome Project”—the contemporary name substitute for “eugenics”—those who initiated global efforts to control populations and human evolution, almost a century ago, are on the verge of achieving, in past president George Bush’s words: “a kinder and friendlier...New World Order”.

About The Author

Leonard G. Horowitz, D.M.D., M.A., M.P.H. is a Harvard graduate, independent investigator, and an internationally recognized authority in public health and AIDS education. The 1999 “Author of the Year” award recipient from the World Natural Health Organization, and one of American healthcare’s most captivating speakers, his tenth book *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* become a national best-seller in 1998. This work is largely responsible for public health and vaccine policy changes in at least three Third World nations.

For more information regarding Dr. Horowitz’s many books, videotapes, and audio health programs, call toll free: 1-888-508-4787, or visit www.tetrahedron.org on the Internet. Please address communications to Dr. Horowitz by way of his publisher: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, P. O. Box 2033, Sandpoint, Idaho, 83864. Some of Dr. Horowitz’s books and videos are also available from Wisdom Books & Press, Inc. (877)280-2866; see last page of paper for ordering information.

References

[1] The Commonwealth of Massachusetts Executive Office of Health and Human Services, Department of Public Health: *West Nile Virus Detected in Massachusetts*. Press release issued by MDPH on July 26, 2000, available from the <http://www.state.ma.us/dph/media/pr0726.htm> website.

[2] Bussey, E. and Stern, P. *U.S. Military Use Of Anthrax Vaccine Under Fire*, Reuters news service, Friday, July 28, 2000. Available from the <http://news.lycos.com/headlines/Health/article.asp?docid=RTHEALTH-ANTHRAX&date=20000728> website.

[3] Associated Press. *FDA Advisory Panel Urges Approval Of Anthrax Drug*. Las Vegas Review-Journal, Saturday, July 29, 2000, page 6A.

[4] Preston R. *West Nile [Virus] Mystery:*

How Did It Get Here? The C.I.A. Would Like To Know. The New Yorker, Oct. 18 & 25, 1999. pp. 90-108.

[5] Horowitz, L. and Martin, J. *Emerging Viruses: AIDS & Ebola—Nature, Accident Or Intentional?* Rockport, Massachusetts: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1997.

[6] Preston, R. *The Hot Zone*, New York: Random House, 1994.

[7] Eye-witness testimony that African villagers were used in lethal vaccine experiments during the 1950s to early 1960s in this precise area, home to an “American medical research laboratory” was provided by C. Sally, M.D., an African physician and post-doctoral laboratory assistant who worked there at that time. According to Dr. Sally, mosquitos were blamed then, as well, for spreading Burkitt’s lymphoma to Black children, though, he said, his colleagues knew better. The truth was that experimental vaccines had delivered the cancer virus through the mothers to their infants. Dr. Sally’s audiotaped testimony is included in the tape *Horowitz “On Vaccines”* from Tetrahedron Publishing Group (1-888-508-4787), 1998.

[8] Horowitz, L. and Emory, D. *The Nazi-American Biomedical Biowarfare Connection*. Sandpoint, Idaho: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1998.

[9] Blum W. *The CIA & Drugs*. Prevailing Winds: The Journal of Current Events, Politics, History and Health, Number Six, January-April, 2000.

[10] Horowitz, L. and Puleo, J. *Healing Codes For The Biological Apocalypse*. Sandpoint, Idaho: Tetrahedron Publishing Group, 1999. pp. 251-253.

* * *

Editor’s note: The following short articles are related information about malathion. Probably the most worrisome revelation comes at the very last segment, from research in Turkey, wherein it was found that some of the breakdown products after malathion has “gone away” (which doesn’t happen anywhere near as fast as the propagandists claim) are more toxic even than the malathion!

* * *

MALATHION RESEARCH UPDATE

[By Dr. Wayne Sinclair, M.D., Asthma, Allergy & Immunology, Vero Beach, FL; and Richard W. Pressinger, M.Ed., Tampa, FL.]

Excellent research shows how malathion causes birth defects in turtles and frogs, gill damage in fish, bizarre swimming behaviors in fish, and damage to shrimps’ ability to locate food. (There goes the food chain.)

Other studies show birth defects and

increased infections to the second generation of animals, even when no defects were seen in the first generation of offspring, implying subtle genetic damage that would otherwise be missed in most birth defect studies.

Another study from Rutgers University showed malathion caused heart defects in one fish species, while other species showed no problems. All in all, I was overwhelmed with the amount of research showing how malathion can cause serious damage to wildlife in so many ways. God help our marine life in the lakes, rivers and Tampa Bay when it rains, since that is where much of the malathion goes—right down the storm drain and into the river and bay.

Remember this point: Research in the 1989 *Bulletin Of Environmental Contamination Toxicology* stated 25% of the malathion is still present in the water after two weeks and 10% is still present after 30 days. At the town meeting the other night in Lakeland, I caught a University of Florida Professor stating that malathion was degraded after several hours! Nonsense! Fortunately I was next in line to speak and was able to set the record straight as I had the journal article in my hand at the time. Some research shows malathion did not cause harm to some forms of wildlife under certain conditions. **Which studies do you think would be reported to the public?**

The studies mentioned above have to do with wildlife. Quite a few studies showing that mammals and humans can also be affected, including **research showing weakening to our body’s ability to fight viruses, germs, etc., thereby increasing our risk for colds or infections of any kind**. There are also several studies showing how malathion can cause mutations to our human genetic structure, as well as one study from the journal *Mutation Research* showing malathion was more powerful than 5 other pesticides in causing a problem known as “cell cycle delay”—which means that cells do not grow as quickly and is “characteristic for many mutagens” according to the scientists. **The bottom line is that although it takes more malathion than other pesticides to cause death, it takes less malathion than many other pesticides to cause birth defects, immune weakening and genetic damage.** Nice trade off, huh?

The available evidence indicates that technical grade or other than pure malathion has the potential to produce genotoxic effects in mammalian systems. The results of the available studies on the genotoxicity of malathion can be summarized as follows:

In test animals, technical grade malathion appears to have the potential to produce chromosomal changes including chromosomal aberrations and micronuclei.

In humans, the genotoxic effects of malathion have not been adequately studied. In human and animal cells in culture, both

technical grade and purified malathion appear to produce cytogenetic damage, including chromosomal aberrations and sister chromatid exchanges.

[Source: <http://ncchem.com/malathio.htm>]

MALATHION AND CANCER

A few days ago Dr. Robert K. Simon received a letter from the USDA in Beltsville, MD from Harold T. Smith, Senior Project Leader with the APHIS Division (Animal and Plant Health Inspection Service). Dr. Simon's letter to him was an inquiry about the status of a Draft EIS published last summer on fruit fly control procedures. Comments had been received until October 12, 1999 and a revision based upon comments was due. Paragraph 2 states as follows:

"Preliminary information received from the EPA indicates that the EPA is considering changing the registration status of malathion because of studies that suggest that it could be a low-level human carcinogen. Such a change would result in a change in the risk analysis, would require review of protection and mitigation measures, would result in the need to inform and involve the public about the change, and could require the preparation of a supplemental draft EIS".

IMPURITIES IN MALATHION FOUND TO DISABLE THE BODY'S NATURAL ABILITY TO DETOXYFY MALATHION

[Source: *Toxicology And Applied Pharmacology*, Vol. 49, 107-112 (1979)]

Once malathion enters the body, it needs to be removed so harm is minimized. This is the job performed in part by enzymes in the liver of all organisms. However, this research showed that the malathion impurities, to quote the scientists: "diminish the activities of the enzymes involved in the malathion detoxification." In other words, the impurities damage the body's natural way of detoxifying the poison, with the end result being the chemical stays in the body for longer periods of time when exposure is to the technical-grade malathion, and especially if subjected to heat and long duration storage. [Division of Toxicology and Physiology, University of California, Riverside]

MALATHION UNDERGOES DANGEROUS REACTION IN SUNLIGHT

Malathion undergoes a chemical reaction in sunlight called "photolysis" which results in increasing the formation of the highly toxic trimethyl impurities. [*Journal Of Agricultural Food & Chemistry*, Vol. 27(6); p.1423]

REPORT LINKS PESTICIDES WITH IMMUNE SYSTEM PROBLEMS

[Source: *Science News*, March 9, 1996]

According to a report by the Washington, D.C. based group, World Resources Institute (WRI), many pesticides appear to be increasing the incidence of infections, pneumonia, ear infections, and tuberculosis.

The three pesticides listed as causing this problem were DDT, malathion, and the pesticide aldicarb. A summary of the report, appearing in the March 9, 1996 issue of *Science News*, outlined many of the studies linking pesticides with weakening of the immune system. One of the group's commissioned researchers, Dr. Lyudmila Kovtyukh, of the Academy of Sciences in Kishinev, Moldova (a republic between Romania and Ukraine), found that children living in areas where pesticides had been most heavily applied experienced elevated rates of acute respiratory diseases (including pneumonia), as well as many other signs of immune system weakness. If you would like to read the entire March 9, 1996, *Science News* article, it has been placed on the Internet by *Science News*.

IMMUNE SYSTEM WEAKENS AFTER MALATHION EXPOSURE

[Source: *Journal of Immunology*, Vol.140(2); pgs. 564-570]

Technical grade malathion contains chemical impurities which have been found to weaken immune system function, including a weakening of a type of white blood cell called "cytotoxic lymphocytes" (which attack cancer cells and virus-infected cells). These lymphocytes can also attack viruses in the body.

Malathion has now been shown to significantly weaken the CTLs' ability to perform their job effectively.

Chem-Tox Comments: Obviously, the consequences of not having lymphocytes remove viruses or cancer efficiently could result in mild-to-serious health disorders.

[University of Virginia; read the literature for yourselves at: <http://www.chem-tox.com/malathion/research/index.htm>]

MALATHION CAUSES MORE PROBLEMS

[Source: *Alternative Agriculture News*, November, 1995.]

Henry A. Wallace Institute For Alternative Agriculture

9200 Edmonston Road, #117

Greenbelt, MD 20770

(301) 441-8777

E-mail: hawiaa@access.digex.net

MALATHION USE ON BOLL WEEVILS CAUSES CONTROVERSY IN TEXAS

Federal and Texas state agriculture officials are disputing the report of two USDA scientists who say that an infestation of the beet armyworm on cotton crops in the Rio Grande Valley is the result of heavy applications of the pesticide malathion, used to eradicate the boll weevil. While the boll weevil populations were practically eliminated in the Rio Grande Valley and the San Angelo area, the region became infested with the beet armyworm, according to the *New York Times* (October 9, 1995). A report by two USDA scientists, K.R. Summy and J.R. Raulston: "concluded that the heavy use of pesticide, including the application of malathion for boll weevil eradication, was 'the primary causal factor for the beet armyworm outbreak' in the Rio Grande Valley." They said the malathion caused "a disruption of the beneficial insect complex that normally suppresses the beet armyworm." Their report was disputed by officials at the USDA and the Boll Weevil Eradication Foundation, who have ordered a new study.

>

I find this all very interesting, particularly considering the lengthy debate which occurred a few months ago over the Boll Weevil Eradication Program. Well, at least they don't have weevils! I predicted this problem with *Spodoptera Exigua* early this summer. I'm not surprised by the fact that the Boll Weevil Eradication Foundation wants a new study to be done. They'll never learn. — Tracy

>

You were right about that spraying killing off the beneficials. We knew it would have a bad effect on organic farming, but I never thought it would manifest so soon and so clear. I hope that the people responsible for heavy applications of the pesticide malathion will take note. I never did like the fact that they can just spray everyone and everything in sight for miles and miles. If one feels they are dead wrong, you are helpless to stop them. Even in organic farming, one has to remember the long-term action of what you're doing. I can think of lots of examples that happen to me of wiping one problem just

Advertise In The Next *SPECTRUM*
Contact *The SPECTRUM*

Ad Department at:

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866 Fax #: (661) 823-9699

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695;

e-mail communications: spectrumads@tminet.com

to cause a worst one to pop up. I would think people by now would know heavy applications of pesticide has not been the right way to go. Spraying people with pesticide, who do not want to be sprayed, must be morally wrong.

MALATHION BREAKS DOWN INTO TOXIC MALAOXON

[Source: *Bulletin Of Environmental Contamination Toxicology*, Vol.57; pgs.705-712, 1996]

In trying to calm the fears of Tampa residents, representatives for the Florida Department of Agriculture have made public statements that, after application, malathion “breaks-down” in a matter of hours. What they don’t tell you is that malathion can actually break-down into compounds which are more poisonous than the malathion itself.

This is, in fact, the conclusion of research from a graduate project by researcher N. E. Barlas at the Department of Biology, Hacettepe University, Turkey. Barlas went on to say: “The disappearance of pesticide residues at a given location does not mean the end of the problem. Pesticides can be translocated, bioconcentrated, or converted into more dangerous chemicals.”

The breakdown fate of malathion was studied by adding malathion to soil samples containing 6 species of soil bacteria known to break down the pesticide. After 10 days, the samples were analyzed. Malathion content had reduced from 100 down to 25 micrograms, so therefore, the Florida Department of Agriculture spokespeople are correct when they say it “breaks down” relatively quickly (although in this case, not in a matter of hours).

However, even more important, Barlas found that new chemicals were formed in this breakdown process, including 14 micrograms of monocarboxylic acid and about 8 micrograms of the highly toxic malaoxon. Barlas then exposed mice to the technical grade malathion and another group to the breakdown products just mentioned. Results showed even the mice exposed to the breakdown products of malathion showed significant decreases in spleen weights and significant changes in liver blood tests which were suggestive of liver damage. Barlas summarized by stating: “It may be concluded that commercial malathion and its degradation products together have detrimental effects on mice over a period of 15 weeks of treatment.”

[Department of Biology, Faculty of Science, Hacettepe University, Turkey. Read the literature for yourselves at: <http://www.chem-tox.com/malathion/research/index.htm>] 

Killer Music: Mind Control’s Subtle Drug

Editor’s note: The following article was spotted as a News Desk Special Report by our news guru, Dr. Al Overholt. It comes from the August 2000 issue of The Prophetic Observer, which is published by Southwest Radio Church Ministries. (See the contacting information at the end of the article.)

The Prophetic Observer introduces this topic with the following lead: “This article is taken from a chapter called ‘Rock: Fight-Or-Flight’ in Dr. Jack Wheaton’s book *Crisis In Christian Music*. Dr. Wheaton, an Emmy award-winning composer, is a noted authority on music history and presentation. He is a music professor and has conducted orchestras.”

Among other visitations to this subject, regular readers of this newspaper will remember our April, 2000 Front Page story on *Sound Healing* wherein was discussed the absolutely profound effects of sound and music on all living things. We received many wonderful notes from readers about that presentation and, taken together, such praise clearly showed how much of a role music plays in the lives of so many of us. Thus we feel this subject is important enough (and overlooked enough) to revisit on a regular basis whenever we find good information to present.

You could say that this particular article deals with the absolute antithesis of *Sound Healing!* Focus upon the important general underlying message about the power of sound and music, and look beyond the “fundamentalist Christian” overtones of the author’s viewpoint. But while our readers are well aware that there has been much distortion and purposeful tampering with the Bible, Dr. Wheaton could not have picked a more pertinent quote than his 2 Timothy 3:1-5 message to share with us herein!

It is not hard to understand why the so-called “elite” controllers would like to keep the public as unaware of the power of sound and music as of the HAARP system or Prozac or a whole array of other potent mind-control tools. Should we come to TRULY SEE what is being done—often right before our eyes and ears—to accomplish the agenda of the downfall of civilization through these covert avenues of manipulation, then they would lose much of their effectiveness as programming tools.

Moreover, should enough of the public awaken to the point of anger about such shenanigans, then the perpe-traitors would find themselves facing the same “hanging tree” future as the tobacco companies are currently contending with.

Think carefully about the very revealing experiments in sound which Dr. Wheaton mentions. Those of you who are musicians or who have a strong affinity for music will readily identify with the scientific message he shares. (Remember the loud music being blasted by the government agents at that “captive audience” during the Waco, Texas seige?)

There are many, many more anecdotal experiments floating around the scientific literature than Dr. Wheaton can relate in a short chapter on this subject. Some of them are quite astonishing. And invariably, all across this nation, at grade-school and high-school science fairs, there are presented more examples of the general theme. In the past I (E.Y.) have been part of judging teams which listened to some very serious and confident little nine-year-old budding scientists who proudly displayed how their bean plants (or whatever) grew so much better experiencing the music of Brahms rather than some Twisted Vixens heavy-metal rock group.

Yes, music is a powerful tool. But like anything else on this planet at this time, you are likely to find it being exploited for both good and evil purposes. Recognizing the difference is a skill worth cultivating.

AUGUST, 2000 DR. JACK WHEATON

MUSIC THAT MURDERS

**ROCK MUSIC AND THE
“FIGHT-OR-FLIGHT” SYNDROME**

The human body is extremely sensitive to music. Music not only affects our emotional state, but it can affect the major organs and systems within our bodies. The vibrations produced when playing music pass through the body and impact every internal organ and system in some way. We not only hear music, but we feel it as well. Many contemporary rock fans no longer listen to the music; they let

their bodies *feel* it instead.

Music is vibration. Vibration penetrates matter. When the jet airplane was first introduced to commercial travel, ground crews often suffered extreme forms of internal disorders, particularly those who flagged the planes into parking areas and were exposed to the high-pitched whine of the jet engines. After much research, it was discovered that the combination of the volume and the particular pitch frequencies of the engines were having negative effects on the internal organs of the bodies of the exposed ground crews. Today, those crews wear ear protectors, as well as specially woven jumpsuits that contain a crossweave pattern and decibel absorption material to both break up the waves before they penetrate the body as well as to muffle them.

Low frequency vibrations (bass and drums) are particularly hard to screen out and can cause extensive damage to the human body and mind if they are not monitored and kept below a ninety-decibel level. Several years ago, a scientist doing research on the effects of low-frequency soundwaves on the human body built a replica of the standard referee's whistle. When a referee in a sporting match blows his whistle, the air causes a cork ball to tumble around while the soundwaves pour over it, causing that penetrating, sharp sound. The scientist's replica was over six feet tall and the cork ball was almost twelve inches in diameter.

This particular scientist hooked up the whistle to a compressed air machine and decided to stay in the testing laboratory while his assistant turned on the air compressor, which caused the whistle to blow. The powerful low frequencies—intensified by the cork ball—and the decibel level of the sound, killed the scientist instantly. A follow-up autopsy revealed that the unfortunate scientist's internal organs had literally been "scrambled" by the power of the soundwaves.

Iowa State University has experimented with sound in relation to plants. For instance, they have discovered that playing soft, classical music over growing corn fields stimulates both yield and growth time. Similar positive results have occurred when playing pleasant, light classical music in the barns when cows are milked and in the hen house when chickens are laying eggs.

A recent experiment of playing different styles of music at different decibel levels over trays of pansy flowers also revealed startling results. The flowers responded positively to light classical and acoustic jazz. However, the trays over which hard rock music was played—that's another story. Those flowers withered and died within hours.

Recently the 7-11 convenience store chain was having increasing problems in major metropolitan areas with gangs hanging around their stores. They found that playing light classical music—Mozart, Bach, Beethoven, etc.—over loudspeakers, in and outside the store, caused the gangs to leave. Why? Some have postulated that these gangs use contemporary rap and hard rock music to stimulate their aggressive tendencies, while classical music weakens and dissipates them. It's just a theory, but the idea works.

Scientists have confirmed that we all possess an ancient protective device called the "fight-or-flight" syndrome. Sudden, sharp loud noises represent "danger" to our instinctual and protective subconscious mind. The brain responds immediately, sending signals to the endocrine gland system and other parts of the body that will give the body a sudden burst of aggressive energy that can be used to (a) fight

The development in our last century of sophisticated music amplification gear, and recording and playback systems, has allowed the creation of an aggressive style of modern music called "rock" that activates the aggressiveness and increased energy levels in the listener as a result of their subconscious reaction to loud, percussive sounds, booming basses, and shouted lyrics.

off a surprise attack or (b) escape by having enough additional energy to run or climb out of danger.

The glands that are most responsible for producing this emergency burst of aggressive energy are the adrenal glands, two small pear-shaped organs that sit one atop each kidney. They produce an enzyme called *adrenaline*, which gives the body more energy and strength, and the mind more power to overcome fear with aggression. They are part of a larger system called the endocrine gland system which includes our (a) testicles or ovaries, (b) the adrenal glands, (c) the thalamus gland, (d) the thyroid gland, (e) the pituitary gland, and (f) the pineal gland—all of which have powerful effects, positive and negative, on the human body.

The discovery and understanding of the endocrine gland system was one of the later discoveries of modern medicine. It wasn't until the late nineteenth century that this system and its effects on the human body were discovered. Even today, the gonads (testes, ovaries), adrenal glands, thalamus, thyroid, pituitary, and pineal

gland are still somewhat mysterious in our total understanding of their purpose and effects on the body and the mind.

Surprisingly, Hindu yogis were well aware of the endocrine gland system and its effects on the body and mind before modern medicine. Many of their exercises are designed to stimulate or modify one or more of these mysterious glands. The Hindus were also the first culture to realize both the healing as well as the damaging potential of music. Today, the classical music of northern India carefully organizes itself around a specific vocabulary of scales and rhythms called "ragas". These ragas are specifically for: (a) morning, afternoon, or evening, (b) spring, summer, fall, or winter, or (c) romance, celebration, war preparation, etc. Indian musicians respect the power of music and will not abuse it by playing the wrong type of music at the wrong time, or for a function for which it is not suited.

Mankind soon learned how to artificially stimulate the adrenal glands by using primarily percussive and low-pitched instruments, playing aggressive-sounding and repetitive rhythms. The Native Americans dancing around the campfire doing a war dance before going into battle was an important part of their preparation for combat. The rhythms, the dancing, the aggressive shouting and singing all were designed to overcome personal fears of death and to activate their aggressive nature as well as give them "supernatural" strength.

As late as the American Civil War, infantry units went into battle with drummers—unknowingly stimulating their adrenal glands, giving them additional energy and aggressiveness. The youngest casualty in the American Civil War was a twelve-year-old drummer from the North, killed in the Battle of Vicksburg.

The development in our last century of sophisticated music amplification gear, and recording and playback systems, has allowed the creation of an aggressive style of modern music called "rock" that activates the aggressiveness and increased energy levels in the listener as a result of their subconscious reaction to loud, percussive sounds, booming basses, and shouted lyrics.

The frantic, almost uncontrollable energy level released at a typical rock concert is often mistaken by the audience and the performers alike as a demonstration of musical artistic ability. Actually, the level of artistic expression is secondary to their ability to stimulate audience reaction through triggering the fight-or-flight syndrome. The repetitive, constant, loud backbeat of the rock drummer, the pulsating (at an ear-splitting level), low-frequency vibrations, and the soaring, wailing, crying sounds of the amplified guitar trigger

major subconscious emotional responses in the body, primarily stimulating aggressiveness, as well as providing increasing, but difficult to control, energy.

Shortly after rock-and-roll became rock music, the Beatles, a British group out of Liverpool, England, handled brilliantly by their new manager, Brian Epstein, became the first “supergroup” of rock music and the first major British import of what had been primarily, until then, an Afro-American musical style. Although the songwriting partnership of Paul McCartney and John Lennon produced some lovely songs that have become standards, their primary effect on audiences was triggered by the more aggressive, loud rock tunes that they also performed.

Following close behind the Beatles were the Rolling Stones, another British group. The stones began as a copy of the more polite Beatles. However, they soon settled on a raunchy, loud, offensive, aggressive style of music that even to this day nets them over eighty million dollars whenever they decide to tour the United States.

Their manager told them, when they changed styles early on, that their primary purpose was to: (a) alienate parents with their music, (b) speak to the normal rebellious nature of the typical teenager, and (c) drive their audiences into a frenzy with the loudest and most aggressive music ever recorded and performed up to that point.

Ask any fan of the Rolling Stones, Michael Jackson, Kiss, or any other rock group, to sing eight measures of any hit song that these groups have recorded. They can't, not only because the “music” itself contains so little content, but also because they are fans for different reasons. Their favorite groups give them the biggest *rush*, the lyrics to their songs are the most provocative, and they are drawn to their theatrical presentations in concert. In most instances, the essential historical elements defining a musical composition are *not* present—form, melody, harmony, and a coherent, inoffensive, and logical lyric.

Hard rock is not music; it is amplified noise, with offensive lyrics that are shouted and screamed through a PA system at ear-splitting levels, over a repetitive bass line and simplistic chord structure. The essence of hard rock is in the presentation volume, emotional rage, offensive or obscene lyrics, and very visible and suggestive body movements by the “artists” while they are performing.

Whether they know it or not, the primary power and draw of this style of music is in their ability to “turn on” the listener by triggering their fight-or-flight syndrome. Once triggered, the body is actually getting “high” on its own internally produced drug, resulting in a

heightened sense of awareness, an increase in body energy, and an increased tendency to aggressive and anti-social behavior.

Woodstock, the most remarkable rock concert of the sixties, set a new standard of borderline anarchy by an audience of thousands. At the recent thirtieth anniversary of this concert, the audience got totally out of control. The music had become more aggressive and louder, and as a result the promoters ended up with an out-of-control mob that eventually caused hundreds of thousands of dollars of damage to ears, tents, neighboring property, and other facilities, as well as many reported (and unreported) rapes, drug overdoses, and unprovoked assaults.

Rock music has moved indoors, into the privacy of a teenager's room, where he or she can watch random acts of violence, sex, anarchy, drug use, and social nihilism on the most popular youth channel on TV today: MTV. I challenge any reader who has not spent a few hours watching this channel to do so. You will be amazed at what you see and hear—all in the name of acceptable teenage entertainment. MTV, like CNN, is international. They are the two most popular and powerful television channels in the world.

There are very few large rock festivals today. The liability insurance to produce such an event is astronomical. The security costs are also severe. When they do occur, they are shorter, feature fewer groups, are more subdued, and very heavy security is involved. Even with these precautions, outbreaks of rage, rape, drug overdose, drunkenness, sexual exposure, and violence are common, but are quickly hushed up by the record companies and the promoters.

As a result, kids today seeking the *real* thrills of the past are often drawn to underground rock concerts—performed by unknown but aggressive heavy-metal rock groups in abandoned buildings and warehouses that can go on for hours. Many like to increase their aggressiveness by taking amphetamines and dancing in front of the stage in an area known as the “pit”. Those who dance in the pit are allowed maximum expressions of violence. Anything goes in the “pit”—from biting, kicking, slugging, self-flagellations, sexual exposure, gang-rape—you name it, it happens in the “pit”. Hundreds of young adults, male and female, often pummel each other joyously as their hearing is being destroyed by the extreme volume of the music blasting into their ears at close range. What's the trigger for this experience? Rock music.

Rap is primarily an urban form of Black poetry set to “music”. It actually grew out of an African tradition of a tribal “griot”, a poet who was allowed to make scatological remarks to anyone in the tribe, reveal embarrassing secrets, and make fun of anyone—including the chief. The “griot” in the African tribe was what the court jester was to the kings and queens of western Europe. Rap reveals once and for all that “rock” music is not music. There is nothing musical about rap. It is aggressive, offensive, women-hating, police-hating, anarchistic thugs shouting their obscenities to a tribal repetitive rhythm. There is no melody, no form—only shouted (not sung) offensive lyrics and syncopated tribal

rhythms over a repetitive bass line. Yet, “rap” records today rake in more money in record sales than that of classical and jazz music combined.

Those caught up in these activities, along with some seriously misguided sociologists, psychologists, and youth apologists, claim that this kind of music and activity is a “healthy” outlet for normal pent-up teenage angst, and that it should be not only tolerated but encouraged. Some of this propaganda is coming from the record companies, who make billions of dollars from this junk.

Any police department of any city having to deal with the after-effects of a rock concert or “rage” gathering will tell you a different story. In having to deal with the anger, frustration, and rage when brought in to restore law and order, they see these gatherings as a deliberately provocative challenge of the rules of public safety. They see these events as deliberately promoting teenage anger, sexual frustration, rage, and rebellion against all forms of authority—which usually results in dangerous outbreaks of violence, suicide, drug overdose, alcoholism, rape, assault, and even murder. Law enforcement wants these events banned, with heavy penalties for those producing the events.

One of the most dangerous drugs on the market today is rock music. The overstimulation of the endocrine glands, as well as other deleterious changes in the body, and often the accompanying ingestion of illegal substances, has wreaked havoc in our culture. The increasing incidents of outbreaks of teenage violence—from Columbine High School in Englewood, Colorado, to the murder of a teenager at the Altamont Rock Festival in Oakland, California years ago—have one thing in common: rock music.

Rock music has moved indoors, into the privacy of a teenager's room, where he or she can watch random acts of violence, sex, anarchy, drug use, and social nihilism on the

most popular youth channel on TV today: MTV. I challenge any reader who has not spent a few hours watching this channel to do so. **You will be amazed at what you see and hear—all in the name of acceptable teenage entertainment. MTV, like CNN, is international. They are the two most popular and powerful television channels in the world.**

The record companies have long delayed a necessary investigation into the uncontrolled use of some of their musical products, particularly for young adults. Why? Billions of dollars are at stake. The recording industry today is approximately a twenty-billion-dollar-a-year industry, of which more than seventy percent of the product is aimed at teenagers and pre-teens.

The recent popularity of “rap” and “grunge” music, with its angry “let’s get ’em” or “let’s all commit suicide” (as Kurt Cobain, a leading grunge artist, did), have added another dimension to the “molotov cocktail” of social anarchy that threatens our society—in a more serious and dangerous way than any outside force could ever accomplish.

The combination of illegal drugs, loud aggressive music, permissive parents, lyrics of rock songs that call for “destruction” and hate, along with access to handguns and other weapons of destruction, have produced some of the most horrific and difficult-to-understand crimes in modern history. We are moving toward controlling the drugs and the guns—but *what about the music?* The music lights the fuse that produces the explosion!

Without understanding how dangerous these forms of music are, and without moves to control their distribution, the problem will not only still be there, but *will get worse.*

Sadly, the Christian music recording industry has gone the way of the rock world. In their annual award show (the Dove Awards) there was not a category of pop music, from rock to rap, that wasn’t represented in Christian music categories. We not only have Christian “rap”, we have Christian “grunge”, “heavy-metal”, and “hip-hop”. As a result, Christian record sales are booming. Artists are posing for increasingly sexually provocative or socially anarchistic album covers. The socially rebellious look—everything from tattoos to nose- and ear-rings—now appear in the pictures of supposedly “Christian” artists.

Paul the apostle saw these times—through the power of the Holy Spirit—and warns us what to look for in such revealing passages as *2 Timothy 3:1-5*:

THE DANGERS OF THE LAST DAYS

You may be quite sure that in the last days there are going to be some difficult times. People will be self-centered and grasping; boastful, arrogant and rude; disobedient to

their parents, ungrateful, irreligious; heartless and unappeasable; they will be slanderers, profligates, savages and enemies of everything that is good; they will be treacherous and reckless and demented by pride, preferring their own pleasure to God. They will keep up the outward appearance of religion but will have rejected the inner power of it. Have nothing to do with people like that.

Sadly, we have let Satan into our sanctuaries in our desperate efforts to attract teenagers and worldly adults to our worship services. Rather than lifting the name of our Lord with dignity and honor, we are debasing everything He stands for. We rationalize all this with the statement: “Things are different today!” Are they? Take time to read I and 2 *Corinthians*. You will find that things are not that much different.

Loud repetitive music, with a heavy percussion beat, along with a pulsating low-frequency bass, accompanied by screaming guitars and lyrics shouting blasphemies and obscenities that call for acts of violence are a *common thread* connecting most recent outbreaks of teenage violence.

Legislators can move to take away our guns, crack down on dope, and increase the prison sentences for teenage offenders, but until society identifies and deals with the *root cause* of most of this—the music—we haven’t even begun to solve the problem. We are in a cultural civil war that may bring down our civilization, yet most adults today are either not aware of it or choose to ignore it.

Emotionally-disturbed children and adults, flooding their brains with musical anarchy and violence, are time bombs waiting to go off. The constant bombarding of these same damaged psyches with visions of violence presented as “entertainment” by greedy and unthoughtful recording, film, and television producers, has made many adults today fearful of their own teenage children.

This is *NOT* a problem about censorship. It

IS a problem about social and moral responsibility. We may have to mount large class-action suits against the entertainment industry, as we have done with the tobacco industry, for the damage they have caused. A few decades ago our society saw the uncontrolled promotion, glamorization, and use of alcohol and tobacco as an individual’s responsibility. Today we see the uncontrolled promotion and use of these substances as a serious threat to *society itself*. May we also begin to see the same sense of social responsibility directed at the uncontrolled use of music as a drug in our culture.

As shocking as these discoveries are, it is even more shocking to see this music being welcomed with open arms into the sanctuaries of our churches. Have we lost our minds?

Are we so divorced from understanding spiritual warfare that we cannot understand that Satan wants to undermine and compromise our worship? Have we so given-in to society and our teenagers that we look the other way while evil slithers into our churches—all because we want to attract more teenagers and worldly non-believers?

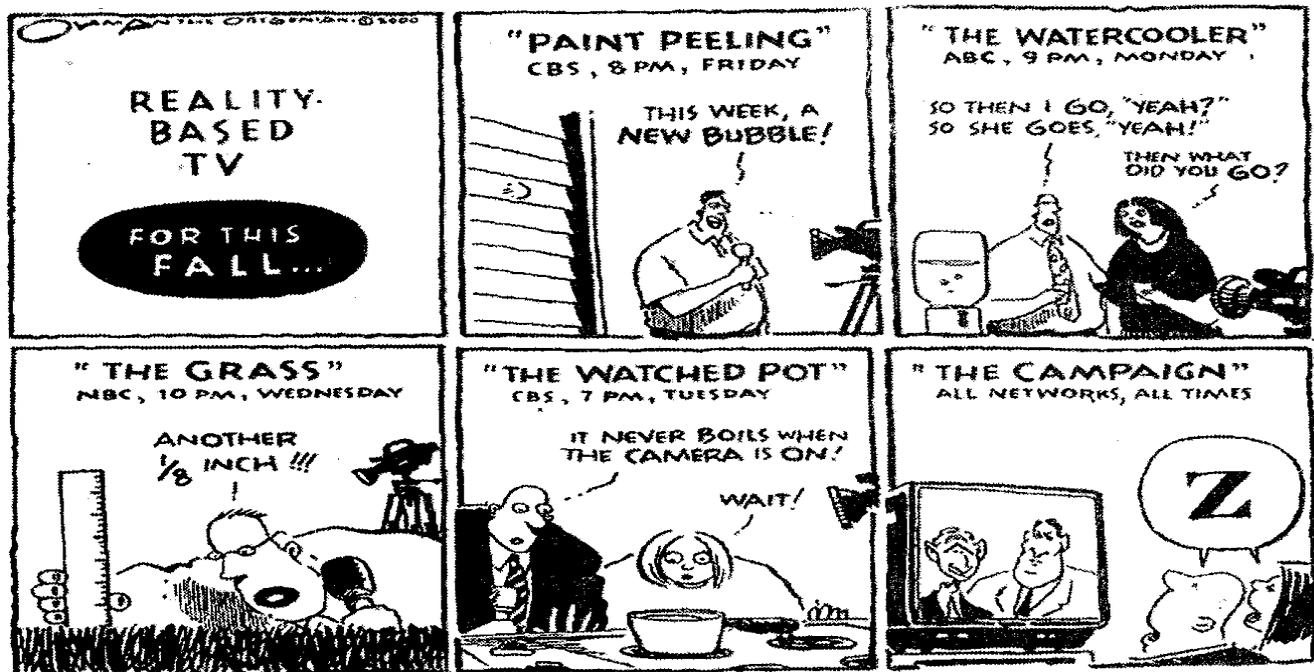
Why would they want to come and stay with us when we present them with the same things they are running away from in our morally decadent society?

Does this mean that all contemporary praise music is bad? Certainly not! However, it does challenge us to use biblical standards in selecting and deciding what is and is not appropriate in that most sacred part of our religious service—the fervent worship of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ.

* * *

To order your copy of Dr. Jack Wheaton’s new book, *Crisis In Christian Music*, call: 1-800-652-1144. Additional copies of *The Prophetic Observer* are available from:

Southwest Radio Church Ministries
P.O. Box 100, Bethany, OK 73008
1-800-652-1144 (www.swrc.com). 



With No Obligation To Educate, Schools Turn To Thought Control (It's Worse Than You Thought)

Editor's note: For those who pay any attention to such matters (which should be all of us), there is no question but that a purposeful "dumbing down" of society is well underway to help facilitate the mass mind-controlling of the public. Non-thinking "sheep" are ever so much easier to control than even your average independent housecat.

The calculated, overall, three-prong attack has, for a long time, been to: (1) dumb down, (2) make sick, and (3) keep poor we-the-people so that we're too busy just staying alive and getting along, and don't have time to get too uppity and check on what the crooks in high places are up to in advancing their relentless New World Order agenda.

Friends who are in the daily trenches of various levels of our educational systems complain to me (E.Y.) about the deplorable situations in which they try to function with some measure of integrity. And I'm not here talking about the need for bullet-proof vests in some classrooms, though that's sadly also a part of the scenery of the overall picture some of them must contend with.

This regular "crying on my shoulder" happens partly because a substantial aspect of my background was in the world of Education, specifically Higher Education, through affiliation in a number of capacities with several of the most prestigious of our so-called premier research universities.

The other reason friends in Education complain to me is because in 1988 I was "stupid" enough to write a seriously revealing article on the then-existing problems in Higher Education, especially concerning the baloney pouring out of our so-called prestige universities and how it was clogging the collective arteries of our society. Needless to say, that was a social no-no and had a lot to do with it being suggested I find other employment than where I was causing trouble at the time—M.I.T.

(My article generated an avalanche of mail for quite some time afterwards, the overwhelming majority of which was deeply

complimentary about what I had to say. Many who read what I wrote—from the then teaching head of surgery at UCLA, to an Arizona Superior Court Justice, to high-ups in the academic and industrial worlds—all said the same thing: "Thank you for having the courage to write this; you really hit the nail on the head!" I can only commiserate with the even higher level of frustration and deeper state of degeneration in Education NOW, a dozen years later.)

Thus, I (and probably you, after you read the following) greatly appreciate and applaud the courage of ALL those who provided the "snapshots" of our current educational system that are shared below. These views cover a wide range of educational levels and circumstances, and uncomfortably illustrate how the New World Order agenda is being deftly implimented throughout our so-called "educational" machinery.

The view of "higher" education from the inside (by Professor Murray, one of the items we share below) strikes a particularly resonant chord with me—and ought to shock you parents who work so hard to scrape the money together to send junior off to college. The often outrageously expensive prestigious schools are in some ways actually worse than Professor Murray describes for the state schools, but the prestige schools do sell a fancier diploma which sometimes carries entry into certain "inside clubs". That is simply one of the variations on the "it's who you know, not what you know" concept.

As for the lofty realm of graduate and professional schools, especially the pressure-cookers associated with the most so-called prestigious research universities (wherein I served the majority of my prison time), the same sad situation still holds true—only the outflow of baloney is more sophisticated and the walking casualties infect society in more complicated ways.

(Don't you ever wonder about, say, all those conflicting medical reports you hear on the evening news where, for example, one day

salt is found to be good for you, and the next it's absolute poison, and the third day you hear you should bathe in it, and then a week later you're supposed to stick it in your ears? And what about the MONEY trail behind such so-called "forefront research" which feeds these scientific prostitutes and colors their supposed objectivity? Never mind such socially inconvenient issues like common sense or basic integrity; how could scientists with any semblance of conscience ever have the "nerve" to carry out the kinds of research such as, say, Dr. Horowitz discusses in his well-researched books and he mentions, again, elsewhere in this issue of this newspaper? Maybe this is shocking news to some of you, but: the "best" universities are usually the ones which train the most "dangerous" of such professionals. I know all too well about which I speak!)

And by the way, to just about anybody who has asked me this question for the last 12-15 years, about where to go to school after high school, I answer: "to a good trade school"—for the kinds of reasons you'll see below. We have enough people running around in this world who don't KNOW anything of value and can't DO anything useful—yet their heads can't fit through most doorways.

With a special thanks to Mary S. for helping to guide this (and, on a regular basis, much other good information) to our attention, the following is, with great appreciation, reprinted from GOSPEL MINISTRY NEWS for August-September 2000.

9/2/00 GOSPEL MINISTRY NEWS

The following article originally appeared in the *Colorado Daily* (Boulder), for which Linda Gorman is a regular columnist:

With No Obligation To Educate,
Schools Turn To Thought Control

by Linda Gorman

In case you were ever in doubt, the

Colorado Court of Appeals has just made it official. Colorado public schools have no legally enforceable obligation to educate children. According to the court, parents and students cannot sue school districts because they are not private students enrolled in a private vocational school but, instead, consist of the general public. They have not individually bargained with the school district, nor individually paid for specific educational services. As a result, they cannot assert legal claims for the alleged failure to provide those unbargained-for services.

The Court found that the contention that the quality of education provided by the school district is inadequate is not a matter to be properly resolved by the courts. Had various courts not already found legal excuses for taking control of almost every other aspect of school operations, its restraint would be refreshing.

In other words, the state may require that children attend school and that everyone pay school taxes. In return, citizens get to vote for one of the slates of school board candidates offered by the teachers' union.

Though government entities are free to compel people to pay for lousy services over which they have little control, private entities are not. Private vocational schools failing to offer promised classes or hours of instruction can be sued.

Having mastered the art of pretending to educate those required to attend it, and having been freed of any responsibility to do otherwise, the Denver Public School System (DPS) is apparently planning to expand into pretending to provide mental, medical, and behavioral health services. To this end, the Center for Human Investment Policy at the University of Colorado, Denver, was asked to develop a health/behavioral health needs assessment survey to gather broader input to determine if principals, nurses, psychologists, social workers, teachers, and parents are in agreement about these issues.

Judging from the loaded questions, DPS officials want the power to pass judgment on the physical, mental, emotional, and social health of individual children, and to treat those problems as they see fit.

"What level of health and behavioral health care do you believe your school should provide?" asks question number 7. There is no space for telling DPS elites to stay out of health care delivery until they have mastered the art of delivering reading, writing, and arithmetic.

Note also that mental health and behavioral problems are lumped with medical ones, despite the fact that medicine has a scientific basis and most mental and behavioral health assessments consist of little more than someone's opinion. The potential for abuse, for drugging the rebels and brainwashing those who disagree, is huge and already beginning to be realized.

According to Jon E. Dougherty, writing in *WorldNetDaily*, Derek Loutzenheiser, a 12-year-old student with an exemplary record in Holland, Michigan, was labeled a potential violence risk when he suggested, in a Social Studies class discussion, that one way to prevent school shootings would be to arm instructors. School officials told his parents that they would not have to involve Social Services if Derek was separated from other students and forced to enter the school's Mentor program so that an adult supervisor could monitor his thought processes. Recall that Social Service bureaucrats have the power to declare parents guilty of child abuse until proven innocent, and to take their child from them until parents prove their innocence.

School officials noted that Derek had violated the school's policy of nonviolence by fighting back when attacked by three older students and had often spoken favorably about the First and Second Amendments of the *U.S. Constitution*. His parents noted that Derek had refused to sign a Red Letter vow of peace written by the principal that asked students to take an oath to turn in their friends for suspicious activity and to never defend themselves if attacked.

In short, Derek had refused to parrot the party line and was judged behaviorally unhealthy. The Soviets pioneered this model by declaring those who disagreed with the government mentally aberrant and imprisoning them in mental institutions until their thinking could be adjusted by psychological conditioning or drugs. At DPS one finds children, so it is the best place to offer health/behavioral health services; children need good health to learn, so health/behavioral health is a valid school concern, and children with health/behavioral

health challenges need medical attention in schools to reach their potential.

DPS has a point. Judging from his behavior, Derek has already assimilated the independence and respect for truth characteristic of outstanding Americans. Without medical attention, he never will realize his full potential as a good little citizen in the New World Order.

[Notes on sources available from *Gospel Ministry News*.]

* * *

REMINDING PARENTS WHO'S IN CHARGE

by Joseph Sobran
The Washington Times

"Make your blood boil? Well, I should say!" says Professor Henry Hill to the people of River City in *The Music Man*. He is, of course, warning of the dire effects of "a pool table in your community".

An item in *The Washington Post* made my own blood boil.

Worse even than a pool table in your community can be a government in your community.

The story concerns Donnamarie Coder of Woodbridge, VA, a suburb of Washington. She is divorced and has a mildly autistic 8-year-old son named Charles.

On his first day at school this year Charles had his lunch stolen. Since then he has been constantly teased, tripped, beaten up, and otherwise bullied. After two months of his crying, his mother couldn't stand it anymore. In November she pulled him out of the school, which she accuses of failing to protect him.



The school denies the charge, saying the boy has had all reasonable protection and hasn't suffered any more teasing than most kids.

But the school isn't in trouble. The mother is. She is charged with breaking school attendance laws. She could go to jail—and lose her son. “A real possibility is a jail term” says the Prince William County Commonwealth's Attorney Paul Ebert. “[State social services officials] would take custody of the child temporarily.”

Oh. Would Charles be safe then? Would he himself feel happier and more secure and better cared for in the custody of the state? Would he cry less? To ask these questions is to answer them.

There must be a low, hot place for people who would do that to a child in order to assert their own authority. And make no mistake, authority is the issue here. Even if Mrs. Coder has broken the law, you'd think humane rulers (to use the quaint word for those who have power over others) would make allowances for a woman who wasn't neglecting her child, but trying to protect him—after waiting two months for the school to do its job. Even if the government were completely in the right, a small fine would be penalty enough to make any reasonable point that needs making.

But the point is so obviously not Charles' welfare; nobody who cared about that would threaten to take him away from his mother. The point is the government's power. It must not be flouted. The woman was warned and she persisted in disobeying. Her child is not hers but the government's. She, and others, must be taught.

There have been numerous press reports in recent years of children being taken from their mothers on similar pretexts. Parents who are accused of failing as parents are often fatally easy to bully.

When the state, at any level, can break up families, what you have is tyranny, plain and simple. It usually happens because the population is abject enough to submit to it.

Any public official or employee who even threatens what Prince William County is threatening Mrs. Coder with belongs in jail. But under our form of government, even parental authority is enjoyed by the sufferance of the state and its officials. The judgment of whether a child is suffering unduly, and what should be done for him, belongs to them, not the child's parents.

So as I say, it's the mother, not her persecutors, who faces jail. “I'm protecting my son” she says. “I'm like a lion and her cub. I'm going to protect him no matter what. If protecting my son is a crime, I plead guilty.”

This is earthy talk. Notice that she doesn't talk political theory, she doesn't cite the *Declaration Of Independence*, the *Constitution*, or the *U.N. Charter*. She shouldn't have to. She only knows that what is being done to her

and her son is wrong, and that's enough.

Mrs. Coder's story is far from the worst outrage perpetrated in this country by a government agency lately. But it does vividly illustrate how “public servants” can become the people's masters.

* * *

A VIEW FROM THE TRENCHES OF ACADEME

Excerpts of remarks by Professor Charles E. Murray to the American Institute For Economic Research Corporation. Mr. Murray is a member of the economics faculty at Truman State University, Kirksville, Missouri:

This evening I would like to comment on the errant state of American higher education and its social implications....

I will focus on four-year public colleges and universities for several reasons: namely, they are most heavily subsidized with taxpayer dollars; they attract the lion's share of students, or about two-thirds of the roughly six million now attending four-year colleges; and, after a score of years in the public trenches as a student and professor on such campuses, they are the institutions with which I am most familiar.

What is it like to spend a day in my shoes? I'll tell you. I once asked a senior finance major whether he thought the Federal Reserve had historically done a competent job in managing the nation's money supply. In response, I got an empty gaze. So I rephrased the question by adding a statement to nudge him in the right direction. I said, “Since the Fed's inception in 1913, the purchasing power of the dollar has fallen 90%.” Then I asked, “In your opinion, sir, has the Fed done a good job?” His forthright reply was, “Yes, I think so. The loss of purchasing power was probably due to inflation.”

If this story seems amusing, it is. If this story seems embellished or atypical, I assure you it is not.

I could easily fill my allotted time, and more, with such anecdotes. But I won't. What I have to say tonight about higher education isn't very comical.

How Much Does It Cost And Who Pays?

In 1994, expenditures at 4-year public schools totaled nearly \$95 billion. Of this total, tuition accounted for 23%, while state appropriations contributed nearly double that, or 42%. The remaining third came from a variety of other sources, such as endowments, grants, gifts, and contracts. Today colleges rely much more heavily on grants, contracts, and voluntary giving for funding because state legislatures, as well as students and their parents, are less

willing and/or able to “fork over” more.

How much of this almost \$95 billion is allocated to instruction? Less than half. For every 100 students enrolled on campuses nationwide, there are approximately six faculty, both instructional and research, six professional staff, and eight nonprofessional staff.

From 1980 to 1994, per capita student costs rose from \$6,500 to \$14,500—an increase of 121%—while the Consumer Price Index (CPI) rose only 69%, so clearly the cost of college in real terms has increased sharply.

What Does \$95 Billion Buy?

Are taxpayers, students, and parents getting their money's worth? A short discussion of courses and grades might help you decide the answer.

If anyone seriously doubts that college curriculums across the United States have not metamorphosed, all they need do is consult a current college catalogue. According to the National Association of Scholars, the average number of mandatory courses at the nation's top fifty undergraduate schools is two and one-half! Most of these colleges no longer require students to enroll in any history course. Two-thirds no longer require courses in either English composition or mathematics. None requires literature.

Given the abandonment of such traditional curricula, what, then, are students taking? (Note that I say “taking” as opposed to “studying”. A significant proportion of the classes offered these days don't require any studying.) 96% of all public 4-year schools now offer remedial instruction that in effect repeats instruction that should have been mastered in high school (or even grammar school). Reportedly students enroll in as many such courses as they can, and are awarded academic credit toward a college degree just as if they had been completing college-level studies.

What other nonsense qualifies for academic credit? At my university, which prides itself on academic integrity, the list includes the following: intercollegiate sports, freshman orientation, cheerleading, marching band, student senate, travel abroad, courses on writing resumes and cover letters, and so on. Internships can count for as much as a semester's worth of credits.

Don't get me wrong. These activities are worthwhile. But they are just that—activities. I don't consider drinking wine during a three-week bus tour of Italy worthy of six academic credits in history. If it is, I can understand why some schools dropped their history requirement from the curriculum. Why maintain the façade?

To be sure, then, curriculums have eroded. However, there is an even more insidious cancer sweeping college campuses—a decrease in academic standards that would likely prevail

even in the absence of a decaying curriculum. It is not hard to see why.

In the last 20 years, the college-age population in the United States has dropped by 15%. In a scramble to maintain enrollments, colleges resort to admitting greater numbers of less-qualified students. Even if the college-age population did not drop, schools would still be drawing their prospective freshman class from a less-qualified pool of applicants.

The reason? In the last 25 years, the SAT scores have fallen by sixty points—even though the test itself has been “dumbed down” in response to complaints of bias allegedly revealed in the divergent scores of those tested.

Most professors in the public trenches probably would readily admit that a disturbing percentage of today’s incoming freshmen lack not only the base of factual knowledge possessed by previous generations of high school graduates, but also the ability to construct and express a simple logical argument. To a distressing extent, new college students today seem to have grown to expect reward for expressing their feelings instead of their thoughts.

It’s no secret that freshmen are less prepared than ever for college. But surely, once on campus they are hard pressed to get up to speed, aren’t they? Don’t bet on it.

Recent research found that over 75% of all students study fewer than 17 hours per week outside of class. That’s less than one hour per credit hour per week. Even if one assumed students attended each and every class—a very courageous assumption, I assure you—and they studied at least 17 hours per week—which most don’t—the total time spent doing course work each week would add up to about 30 hours, or about the equivalent of what one might work in a part-time job. The vacations aren’t bad either. During the past century, the academic year has been shortened from an average of 204 class days per year to just 156 days.

This state of affairs has fostered a revealing paradox. That is, in as much as the quality of incoming students has declined and those students are spending less time in class and less time studying, one might expect that their grades would be falling. But they aren’t. In fact, grade-point averages across university campuses are rising. The “gentlemanly C” has been replaced by the “lordly B”. At my university, the most frequently assigned grade is an “A”, and more than 80% of all grades are either “A” or “B”.

So what does \$95 billion buy these days? It buys a degree, but not necessarily an education.

Broader Social Effects

The degradation of education injures society when those who either want or need higher-order thinking skills are short-changed by colleges that don’t deliver them. How can society benefit from institutions that tell students what to think instead of teaching them how to think?

It could be argued that the current crisis in higher education, for the most part, is inconsequential. Why? Because most jobs that now require a college degree do not require a college education. Most jobs could be performed successfully by graduates of trade schools or community colleges. For many employers, a degree merely certifies that the person had four years to mature, during which time he or she had to meet arbitrary standards, complete unappealing and boring assignments, submit to authority without complaint, and persevere. These are precisely the qualities that business and industry tend to value in employees. Most students enrolled in college today are there so they can get these types of jobs, not an education.

Still, there is reason to be concerned. As a taxpayer, I simply object to financing this nonsense. My other objection is based on my professional training as an economist. It is that the system is incredibly inefficient.

What Is The Problem?

The problem, as I see it, is largely rooted in the educational institutions themselves. Supposedly, public education was established and supported to serve the public interest. Today, however, colleges seem to exhibit the special-interest behavior: that is, academic bureaucracies seek mainly to maximize their

own power and guarantee their own welfare with little respect to the best interests of the public. To maximize its welfare, a bureaucracy will typically defend its autonomy, avoid conflict with other groups that could curtail its power and prestige, and attempt to increase the size of its budget. Do most colleges behave in this fashion? Yes.

What Might Be Done?

Central to any learning process would seem to be development of a student’s powers of observation, conjecture, and decision making—the ability to apply reason to whatever environment or field of inquiry is encountered, be it ancient texts, numerical data, or whatever.

Raising standards is next. First, entrance requirements should be increased. This means that fewer people will be able to attend college. What will those people do who don’t earn a degree? The same things they do now with one.

Once enrolled the focus should be on “stretching” the students instead of worrying about “stressing” them. As the adage observes: “In education, nothing works if the students don’t.” Professors have an obligation to students, their parents, and other taxpayers to restore the “discipline” in the term “academic discipline”. The aim is not to kill the student, but rather, reestablish the behavior required in the pursuit of knowledge.

As a yardstick to the accomplishment of such discipline, a student’s grade should reflect his or her mastery of the subject matter. If a “C” describes average performance, how is it possible for the student body as a whole to maintain a “B” average? Outside of the mythical “Lake Wobegon”, how can everybody, on average, be above average? They can’t.

Finally, education might properly be viewed as a privilege, not a right. College ought not be an entitlement, and all direct funding of school operating budgets, as well as all direct aid to students, ought to be terminated. It would force schools to realign their priorities and cut programs, centers, offices, divisions, and the like not central to the main educational task.

[American Institute For Economic Research Reports, 10/27/97]

* * *

One night Mike’s parents overheard this prayer: “Now I lay me down to rest, and hope to pass tomorrow’s test; if I should die before I wake, that’s one less test I have to take.” 

— A Reminder —

**Is It Time To Renew Your
Subscription To *The SPECTRUM* ?**

You can tell from your address label on your envelope when your subscription expires. For example:

JOHN DOE
123 MAIN ST
ANYTOWN, VA 23451

2 issues left

\$45.00 for 12 issues in envelope, U.S. 1st Class Mail
\$55.00 Canadian; \$60.00 Foreign
Call Toll-Free 877-280-2866
outside USA (661) 823-9695
for charge card orders,
or mail check or money order to:
9101 West Sahara Ave., PMB 158
Las Vegas, NV 89117

How To Make This Cleansing Cycle Work For You

9/1/00 HATONN

Good afternoon, my scribe. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source—*The One Light*. Be at peace and be still, for it is from within the stillness of mind that the quiet whisperings of Source can be recognized and translated.

There is a need to clarify mission objectives for those of you who are seeking Guidance as to what is what and who is who. I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, of the Inter-Galactic Federation of Sovereign Planets, come in volunteer service to your planet as a member of the Host of God (Creator Source—*The One Light*). We of the Host are here as Messengers and Guides, as your planet goes through a transformation process that we commonly refer to as a “graduation”. It is God’s promise to you and your planet that He would send His Messengers—Angels—so that each would have every possible opportunity to successfully complete the lessons that this transformation process has to offer.

The name Hatonn is a symbolic representation of my energy, and carries with it symbolic meaning to many of you who are of what we commonly refer to as Ground Crew. The name is simply to help you to associate and conceptualize an individuality which does not really exist, for we are ALL one. If my chosen label causes you confusion, then I will remind you—as I have many times prior, through many different scribes and translators—to discern the message offered and please do not get hung-up on the name, else you will surely miss the point.

You of Ground Crew will know me moreso by my ENERGY presence. From where I generally operate, we are more of an energy signature commonly referred to as a “group soul” or “group consciousness”. Feel for

yourself the energy offered herein, and go within and consult with what your heart tells you. The mind is easily played with by the adversarial forces; however, the heart will always give you the answer, for within you there will be a resonance and a recognition of familiarity. If not, then I strongly suggest this

As you each, on an individual basis, keep your frequency up, you are literally helping to facilitate the flow of Higher Inspirational Energies into the planetary consciousness. This is the single most beneficial endeavor that you, as Ground Crew, can do to assist the planetary consciousness as a whole.

information is not for you, and that you would be wise to seek guidance elsewhere.

At the present time, our focus is to help as many of you as we can to cope with the Cleansing Cycle that is now well underway. This we do through offering educational information that will help you to help yourselves. We are constantly offering to you reminders and techniques that will help you keep your frequency as high as possible.

“What do you mean by ‘my frequency’?” some may be asking.

All of Creation, regardless of dimension, time, or location—physical or non-physical (relative to your perspective)—has an “energy signature”. The energy is, in its most basic form, what you recognize as light. This energy signature is an electromagnetic pulse-wave which has a frequency associated with it (or ensemble of frequencies, like several instruments in an orchestra playing together).

The energy signature can be (and IS) modified through the consciousness of the soul.

(The soul-you is that which results when God “breathes the breath of Life” into one of His creations.) The consciousness of the soul-you has the ability to modify (modulate) the vibrations of the electromagnetic pulse-wave universe through the deliberate focus and projection of thought.

The physical body responds to the frequency of the emotional energy state of the entity who controls said body. When an individual is laboring under great fear, worry, or other stress (low frequency), the body tends to deteriorate. Conversely, when the individual operates in a state of joyful exuberance or other such expression (high frequency), there will be a revitalizing effect on the physical apparatus—not to mention the positive effect on those with whom you may interact.

These physiological changes are a physical result of the non-physical energy emanations we refer to as “your frequency” when we say something like “keep your frequency up”. In essence, we are reminding you to stay centered and balanced and find the joy that every day has to offer, despite the many challenges with which you may be faced.

As you each, on an individual basis, keep your frequency up, you are literally helping to facilitate the flow of Higher Inspirational Energies into the planetary consciousness. This is the single most beneficial endeavor that you, as Ground Crew, can do to assist the planetary consciousness as a whole.

This Cleansing Cycle that you are now in is brought about because you are immersed within the natural upward frequency shift of the planetary energies as a whole. The fundamental frequency of your planet (detected through what you call the Schumann Resonance), as measured by your scientists, was around 7 Hz for many, many years. Since the 1980s it has been observed to be rising, and today it is measured to be over 12 Hz—well on its way to doubling.

The most notable (and somewhat distracting or annoying) byproduct of this rising frequency is the perception of time speeding up. This is to say that there seems to be less hours in the day to get things done.

The Cleansing Cycle will be the mechanism by which MANY will be “weeded from the garden” so to speak. Many ones harbor great guilt, shame, lies, etc., that they wish to bury and suppress out of embarrassment of the truth. This results in inner emotional “pressures” that are being amplified within these ones as the difference in frequency continues to widen the gap between where they are operating and where they would be if they were matching (keeping up with) the natural background frequency of the planet.

This difference (gap) will be most felt in the heart area, for the heart will yearn for the higher-frequency state and the balance to be had by achieving same. The mind will resist, for the ego will try to hold fast because the fear of embarrassment is perceived as an insurmountable obstacle.

Learn to set aside the fears and allow the TRUTH of who and what you are to be shown. It has been stated before that “confession is good for the soul” and so it is. Confess to yourself that you were less than perfect; truly forgive yourself and thus dissolve the anchors of fear weighing you down unnecessarily.

These higher frequencies will result in a higher state of consciousness, wherein more and more people will begin to recognize and utilize their psychic abilities. In effect, there will be no lie left unexposed, for those who would naturally try to manipulate and deceive will be seen as ridiculous and immature. The planet-wide consciousness that is evolving will not be conducive to those who rely on manipulation and deceit. Thus the majority of the so-called “elite” game-players will find that their illusion of power and control will quickly slip away.

We address this Cleansing Cycle in some detail for we see that many of you do not make a conscious connection between your inner stresses of day-to-day living and the fact that your environment is changing. We witness many ones, who have been together for 30 or more years, separating and going their own ways. We see great tensions building between loved ones as each tries to deal with their own inner struggle to confront emotional unrest. Many of you are crying out for understanding of just what is this nagging anxiety that seems to keep growing. Some of you are blaming external things, such as your job, for your added level of stress. Please take time to truly consider the phenomenon and effects of the shifting environmental conditions of your planet.

Go easy on one another, for it is becoming more and more common for you ones to lash out at one another for what seem to be very trivial matters. These are clues, and you CAN become the bigger person and allow for another to blast you with their anger. Know that, with every “blasting” you endure, you are helping the other to get one step closer to finding and confronting that elusive and nagging “something” that keeps them so weighted down. The “something” here will be different for each, but it will have common traits; guilt, shame, anger, blame, fear, and

embarrassment will be among the most common traits.

Such pressures as result from this sort of frequency mismatch need not be a part of your experience. For some, your planetary conditions are merely “part of the play” and make for an interesting — if sometimes lively — experience. These ones have learned long ago that there is no good reason to dwell upon the negativity of the past; these ones have learned to keep their “temple” clean and flexible as a natural

Become an example for others to follow. Practice openly that which you know to be RIGHT, HONORABLE and JUST. Learn to flow the Light of Creator Source to all ones you may encounter....

way of living.

We see that many ones are struggling with these frequency upshifts. In some extreme cases there are those who hold-on tightly to elaborate illusions of deceit they have created. We see these ones approaching a state of psychotic breakdown as their illusion is pierced and large chunks become transparent, and their façade crumbles before the eyes of those who they wish to hide from the most.

This Cleansing Cycle need not be such a struggle. Within you each is the answer to any question you could possibly ask. You each have the Divine right to go directly to Creator Source and seek your own personal counsel. There is a balanced solution to every situation. It will involve creativity, ingenuity, perseverance, patience, determination—and of course it will be centered around your relationship with God.

If you feel these annoying sorts of inner tensions in your life, take a moment to find a point of balance and call upon The Light (symbolic representation of all that is positive and good—Creator Source, God) and see that Light filling you from within. See it centered in your heart and radiating outward until it completely engulfs your body and beyond. This alone WILL result in an upward frequency

shift and is a good place to begin.

Now, ask for Guidance and Protection for self as well as others; envision this same Light around others whom you may perceive as possibly having a difficult time with the Cleansing Cycle. When a heartfelt effort is made to help another, there will always be an amplification and multiplication of your effort, and the return energy will do wonders for your own wellbeing. The more you practice putting Light around others, the more energy you will find you have to continue to do so.

Above all else, please learn and practice forgiveness and compassion for all ones, despite your perceived differences. You of Ground Crew are there to assist ALL ones, not just some select few. Become an example for others to follow. Practice openly that which you know to be RIGHT, HONORABLE and JUST. Learn to flow the Light of Creator Source to all ones you may encounter, whether they be the traffic cop who stops you for speeding, or the clerk who bags your groceries. There are no strangers in your experience, for WE ARE ALL ONE, and to help another is to truly help yourself.

In summary, the mission of we of the Host of God is to assist in this Great Planetary Transition (graduation for some) by offering our assistance, both in the physical and in the nonphysical, in any and every way we see, so as to maximize your own personal growth without usurping your free will. Our methods are to offer assistance, not to force or coerce any ones into doing or believing anything.

May you each be diligent in your search for Knowledge and Truth. Please discern for yourself the message offered herein, as to the intent, truthfulness, usefulness, and timeliness of same.

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come in service to *The One Light*, Creator Source, so that we ALL may maximize the benefits and growth potential afforded to us each (both collectively and individually) at this very grand time in the evolutionary cycle of a planetary transformation.

Blessings and peace to you ALL! Salu. 

Ramtha Article Correction

Some of the Ramtha students have by now, no doubt, caught the two mis-speaks in last month’s edition of *The SPECTRUM* newspaper [Vol. 2, No. 3; August 2000]. For purposes of accuracy, we will correct those now.

On page 29 of that Front-Page story on the Ramtha school, please note that *The Two Paths* transcription is taken from the 3-video-tape set of the same name, produced in October 1999. It does not have anything to do with *The Golden Thread* newsletter.

Also, during the interview with Joe Szimhart, Rick Martin made the incorrect statement that JZ Knight was on an international tour. The fact is, she is, and has been, right there in Yelm. Her ongoing schedule is available at the Ramtha School of Enlightenment’s website.

Our apologies for these errors.

— *The SPECTRUM* Staff

Beyond The Veil: Visions For A New World

Editor's note: Robert Ghost Wolf is no stranger to the readers of this publication. Rather, he is a friend and respected Native American spokesman who manages to keep one foot planted in this world and the other in the world of Spirit—despite the demands of being pulled in many directions.

*Some of you may remember our Front Page story for the December 1999 issue of this newspaper titled **Robert Ghost Wolf's Vision: Winds Of Change. Where Do We Go From Here?** His comments, as part of an interview with Rick Martin, offered a provocative look into the new century and talked in down-to-Earth terms about the out-of-this-world New Reality that is manifesting all around us at an ever accelerating pace at this time.*

The following Inspired message picks up where his earlier vision left off and places squarely in front of each of us both a challenge and a responsibility for what is rapidly coming to pass. Readers who savor the "received" spiritual messages regularly featured in this newspaper (and collected together in the WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach volumes) will find that familiar ring of confirmation when Truth is being shared.

Thank you, Robert, for sharing this message with us. And thank you, Robert's Higher Guides and Teachers, for your loving efforts through Robert to help us all awaken to our True Potential.

8/9/00 ROBERT GHOST WOLF

Look to your heavens, for the gathering is well underway. During this next year, and continuing into the next, you will see increasing displays of activities in your heavens. Already there are those amongst the galactic fleets who have made alliances with those upon the plane of terra to accommodate the new technologies and consciousness that need be administered to humanity to help it through this period of

transition before the final shiftings of this present consciousness.

Presently Mother Earth is in bondage and conflict of dream outcome. She is struggling through the bondage of manipulated time/space realities. Also, her body is in much physical pain due to the extreme pollution that has occurred unchecked upon this plane. The leaders of our governments have been given an exact period of time in which they were directed to do something about this situation. This period is nearing an ending. Now renewed measures will intensify to clean up the planet—quickly—or Mother Earth herself will be in danger of collapsing and not being able to sustain human life. This has happened before, during the time of Atlantis.

The consciousness of humanity is also reflecting the experiences of its holy Mother and giver of life. In the next turning of the seasons, the presence of our brothers from beyond the Sun will become integrated openly within your societies. There will be the playing out of very old dramas and contests in your heavens. The nature of your reality will be changed forever more from the thickness it has become. The remembering of your true heritage, as well as your family ties to those beyond the stars, is already occurring within your physical bodies. Like a cosmic alarm clock, you are being awakened to the sounds of the heavens. Celestial resonance is activating your cellular memories now at a very rapid rate.

The primary intentions of this activity are to assist humanity into the halo-leap that is required for the next phase of our evolution. The rate of change is increasing again, and what is necessary to make the adjustments into the increased frequencies accessible to us will be implemented.

Remember that what is occurring at this time cannot yet be perceived by the allowed consciousness upon the plane of terra. A new plane is opening—or shall we say that the one

we are experiencing is morphing into another realm of its own unique nature. It shall prove to be similar, but very different than what has been previously perceived as reality. Yes, much more God-Man, God-Woman realized. But know that the shifting can be exhausting physically, as well as emotionally trying, for the fluctuations of highs and lows will be commonplace.

This will cause much stress upon the body, so allow for the body to restore and reorganize to its new frequencies. Remember: this is change. You are finding new realities—both that are obvious, and many more that are in the greater yet more subtle energy fields that make up our reality experience.

If you look around and really read the news and watch what is occurring around you, you will notice that the extent of the changes over the last year have been enormous in your life. No doubt you are now looking at things from an entirely different perspective than you did last year at this time. Many things are materializing, and yet many things are no longer in your scope of reality. Relationships have taken compete turn-arounds, and you are being tested to a great degree on your standards of honor and impeccability.

The Christ energies are moving into their natural positions now, and the work that was done by so many in 1994 is now coming into alignment. It can be so difficult to grasp this reality when we are still trapped in the illusion of time and mortality. But we are to acknowledge ourselves now for our outstanding job in expressing our desire of peace and gradual transition; we have indeed altered the course of what was in the "headlines" just a few short years ago as an outcome for Mother Earth and her people.

But it is not yet time to rest on our laurels, for we are now at a new beginning point. We are ushering the actual physical qualities of the new reality. Look around you: even the flora is changing its cycles and its very nature.

Much too much emphasis is being placed on man's abilities to control and manipulate everything. We are forgetting the unbelievable powers of Source in the creation of this whole scenario—which is why Source so richly deserves the title of Great Mystery.

Ah, there are things afoot that man cannot explain despite all the efforts to control. Mankind has, in this time, the ability to change our consciousness through working with the changes with which we are now having to deal on an everyday basis. Many things that are reality today were just dreams a few years ago—in thought.

Expect some very interesting activities in our heavens this July and August. Expect new and remarkably undeniable evidence to surface regarding Mars and your Moon and the goings-on between there and here. As you watch your news and the night skies, this will be evident to

you. No words will be necessary; everyone will know we are not alone. Nibiru, which has already been acknowledged by our scientists, is approaching at an ever-increasing speed. The prophecies of the Seventh Thunder are about open upon us.

Many ancient things which went by unheeded will now become everyday news items, so to speak.

It will become evident that Nibiru is not a planet at all, but rather an artificial structure. This will cause many reality bubbles, which are now restraining the advancement of our race, to access our total potential as beings. We are bursting at the seams, so to speak—much like children who so quickly outgrow their clothing. It amazes us, and we are made aware of the degree of change which has actually occurred.

The extreme adjustments occurring in our lives will be complete, meaning these changes and quick changing of frequencies will affect every level of our being. Allow yourself and those around you the grace of change. Much of what is occurring is beyond their ability to alter. Only how we go through the dance is left to us to handle or not handle.

Think of it as though you just fed your houseplants some growth hormones and they are just exploding with flora and new shoots. Expect many new technologies, which have been previously held back by archaic thinking and corrupt corporate procedures, to emerge in the next three years. It must be realized that much too much energy has been given over to the corporate structures, which are now running your very lives, even attempting to control your spiritual realities.

You have surrendered your wills on many levels and it is causing problems in your social order. However, much of this is growth pains and will cause a new way of dealing with things in your now-emerging future. Also, it should be considered that a lot of this has to do with the rate of abductions and interaction with those who we call the Grays. They have spawned many children amongst the urban populations, where their presence is less likely to draw attention, and there are many hybrids now walking around this plane. It is quite commonplace.

Many, many of us will seem almost overnight and without explanation to gain access to a knowingness we have only dreamed could occur. Yes, we have struggled for many decades now to bring this change about in the way of The Truth and The Light, but for some it has been an arduous and long journey, with many upsets and reversals.

We must pay a lot of attention to our bodies, more than we ever have.

These new awarenesses that are flooding the consciousness during this next 13-month cycle will give us an attitude of expecting miracles. But if we are not attuned to the newer and higher frequencies, we will miss out

on much of the joy. Also, we could become physically ill, as there are forces at work in this plane correcting the maladies that have caused the dilemmas that exist in our consciousness. They are, if you will, part of the Christ consciousness, and act much like antibiotics work in the body to combat disease. Where consciousness remains fixed and ridged, it will be altered as it is deemed necessary by Source. We have only to combat our own resistance to the shifting of the universal consciousness at this time.

We need to allow the new consciousness to manifest within. The process has already begun.

I have long spoken of this approaching time as a time of graduation. That is exactly what is occurring. You could say that, for various levels, the graduation ceremonies have commenced.

Many things will result with these new gifts being released upon this plane. You have worked for them and now they will be accessible. However, if you have not properly worked at your disciplines, and do not walk in the impeccability of your being, and reconnect to Source, you will experience difficulties in adjusting. The emphasis is on becoming less rigid, and much, much more flexible. Sort of do nothing and accomplish it all, yet stand still and you will be run over by the force of what is occurring.

You will experience this new level of awareness on all five of your levels of the present perception. For those who can feel and remain conscious of the sixth and seventh, expect anything. The boundaries have been lifted. You might even ascend, so be clear and certain to pick your circumstance and time for all that occurs. It is time to walk in balance, and as the God Child you are. This is the age of responsibility.

You will also notice, if you hold on to your God-man, God-Woman Will, there really is nothing preventing you from making the changes in your life you so dictate; there never has been. The block has been only in your ability to accept or deny the responsibility for effecting the change and taking the action. In other words, we are a very lazy lot until provoked, and that is about to occur on every level conceivable. Expect whatever you are creating to intensify; literally everything will intensify in flavor.

So, for some of you who have been lagging around and thinking that you could attend to the required attitude changes, well, expect a wild ride! And best to judge nothing and no one—else you might become it.

Whatever your actions, so shall you experience. And in many instances it will be almost instantaneously felt. So, walk softly, and know ye are God.

Many things that might have seemed to so many of you, who held on to hope and the

dream, to just be out of reach, will begin to occur in this new energy cycle. Yes, there is a New Season being born, and like Spring, it comes to different areas at different times.

A lot of the new physical energy is coming from our Sun, and being guided by, shall we say, Celestial Assistants—special Angels, you might say. There is Darkness afoot, but Light reigns supreme in this next 13-month cycle. Remember that, in the old calendar, July was the first month of the new cycle, and none of that has ever really changed in the heavens. Expect yourself to find yourself saying often to yourself: “Well, I’ll be! Is this really happening to me?”

You are going to have to unload all your past-life baggage. All of it.

If you don’t do this voluntarily, then you can expect there to be a shaking. The key issues here are your judgments and fears: judgments of yourself, as well as others. If you saw yourself in a new light, then what you see in others would follow course. This will, as well, bring around a very necessary change in attitude, and your learning to love yourselves, as you stop looking for your validation from others.

I have taught, for many years now, the necessity for developing our capabilities for Compassion and Forgiveness. Now you are going to find out why. No matter what comes toward you, turn not from the Light that the Father-Mother God in you knows that it is; turn not, for the path is open now for you to create the consequence of the future reality.

We are all artists painting a Divine Landscape; the canvas is clean and the palette is new. It is as if we have had, in many instances, the cataracts removed from our eyes. At first it will be slightly uncomfortable, this new display of the Light, almost blinding, because we are not accustomed to looking directly into the Light. It will be, to many of us, as though the journey has changed in nature. We will start to realize that we have already arrived. Only the circumstances of our unexpected arrival or awakening are to be adjusted. And to this, expect much drama, for we are thespians, all, upon this stage of dreams.

Now, reality is to be intensified as well. Many of us might wake up to find that we are, in fact, surrounded by those who do not really

**Miracles do
not happen in contradiction
to Nature,
but only in contradiction to
that which
is known to us of Nature.**

—Saint Augustine (354-430)

wish to interact with us to our best desires. Also, we might expect to find that circumstances have shifted suddenly, and irreversibly. It is the circumstances of your chosen attitudes that are creating the magnet that has so long held you to old (and no longer useful) energies, patterns, habits.

Now suddenly you will find yourself in circumstances where these old patterns of reality no longer apply for you.

You will see the falsity and the hypocrisy of many people during this part of the change. Work on your compassion and forgiveness energy; allow and be willful of being a spiritual and peaceful person never meant to be wishy-washy.

No, quite the opposite. It is time for you to make changes, own up to them, and make it your obligation to own the new dream.

Just pick up your feet! "It's time to go" as was said once long ago in a Pink Floyd song. You can change no one. It is not your right, nor your privilege. That is their own responsibility.

For many of us, we are going to become aware of a feeling as though we are on the other side of a veil. Things will appear as though they are the same, yet everything will be different. You will realize quickly that almost every detail of the picture has been worked out, so to speak. Much of this is due to the awakening to the subtle body, and the access to awareness that the merging, at least a certain degree of it, has been accomplished—that you have "arrived" and now must act in a different manner, like learning to walk all over again.

As you reach the moment of realization, and you no longer need the lesson, things will go from you; you will be released. This will, in some circumstances, happen quite suddenly, as

if someone just turned on a switch. One minute you are sitting, waiting for your apple pie, and in the next you will be sitting there going: "Apple pie, I detest apple pie! Peach! I distinctly ordered peach!"

Understand that there is still polarity upon this plane. And that, on one hand, you will be experiencing and witnessing these seemingly miraculous changes, and the complete washing away of pain and conflict—while on the other side of the field of vision the conflict will actually be increasing.

Remember the key word here: EVERYTHING will intensify. You might be headed right toward an outcome, and wham, the rug will seemingly be pulled out from under you. That is because either you were headed in the wrong direction, or your efforts were so great that you changed the outcome entirely, so the circumstances altered. Wham! Just like that!

Hang in there, and remember that this is a dream. Don't lose your sense of direction and you will come around and reestablish your new route to the already emotionally chosen destination point you made in your heart.

Develop fluid flexibility. Expect change! After all, it is natural.

Remember you are much more than human; you are a spiritual being having a human experience. It is not the other way around! Only monkeys see it that way. So fess up—which are you? There is no fooling Mother-Father God, and when God plays games with reality—heads up—master control has just been overridden!

You, me, everyone on this plane has a contract. We all came in with a chosen role to play out in the human drama. Now it is time to bring the beef to the table. Nothing can alter that; there is no avoidance, not this time.

Regarding past karma, you are released; but new karma, you must learn to be aware of what you are doing. This is either self-taught, through experience, or the intensity of the experience will be turned up a bit. So, for many of us, the game is about to shift into advanced "Dungeons and Dragons".

What is occurring is your own God affecting the circumstance of your "dance" upon this plane, and it is imperative that you are fully aware of the circumstances you are creating which are resulting in the nature of your reality experienced. Thoughts, feelings, actions create the nature of reality.

Remember: YOU are the Divine Instrument which receives the Gifts of Life; and, as well, YOU are the transmitter who creates Life's conditions. What you do—in terms of thoughts, feelings, actions—will affect everything around you, and everyone, as well. You are going to see the web of life. And that which has not been seen will be known, for all that is hidden shall be revealed.

In this new reality we will learn quickly that

WE are the Power of Love, the expression of the living God upon the Earth. It is time for us to receive and take on the responsibility of the wearing of the mantle of the new kingdom. We are powerful and incredible beings who are changing the outcome of reality every moment of our experience. All of us are the children of the living Mother-Father God—what we know as Source, which extends to every corner of the universe. Therefore, we are God-Man, God-Woman incarnate upon this plane.

As we begin to realize that attitude affects hormone flow that affects the aging process, we will simultaneously realize that we were never meant to die, that there is no death—only metamorphosis. That FEAR is the Angel of Darkness, the Bringer of Death and LOVE is the Bringer of the Dawn.

As we come to own this realization, personally and intimately, we will begin to understand the teaching of the Masters throughout the ages. This wisdom is alive within each and every one of us—IF we have the courage to grasp its essence and live its truth. It is no secret; it is right out in the open and always has been. Fear is that powerful an emotion.

Presently you understand this on certain levels of your reality, but with the changes at hand, you will have the opportunity to own this on every level of your being. All along the pathway you have perceived a strategy which allowed you to create the nature of your reality according to this unseen, yet Divine, timetable. You are right on schedule! Welcome to the Awakening.

This process will affect the collective as well as the individual, causing complete and utter transformation. You are surrounded in great abundance; it is a river without end. Just reach out and look at all that surrounds you. Look at all you have created. In many ways you have fallen asleep, and have forgotten the attributes and great power there is in Gratitude.

You are taking your miracles for granted; you are disenchanted even with your own potential. If you are losing energy, it is because you are letting go of the vision—your vision. You have compromised yourself and now it is time to bring it all back home. All that you have experimented with, searched for, bring it back home and take an accounting. It is all there before you. Your energy is no longer focused; you have lost your objective. Come back! It is OK. You are doing just fine. Live your truth and you will find the source of new energy.

You are reaching out for stimuli beyond the normal because you have forgotten to feel the gratitude of your own Divine Process. Look. It is all about you. See your own truth; see your own creations; everything in your life is a result of your thoughts—everything!

The power of gratitude is a part of the White Buffalo Medicine of the Native

Joke of the Day

One day an atheist was out hunting for deer when he heard something behind him. He turned around to see that it was a bear. The bear got closer, so the frightened atheist decided to give prayer a try. "God, I know I denied you so many times, that it would be foolish for me to ask you to help me, so I ask you to please make the bear a Christian." When he finished his prayer, the bear got down on its knees. The atheist got closer, and heard the bear was saying: "God, bless this food I'm about to eat."

—submitted by LifeMinders member
Chris Humphrey

American. Did you take notice that, when one was taken down, and the people went to prayer with gratitude for its having been here and the message of love and hope it had brought—another was born almost immediately. The power of renewal is in the gratitude for the miracle of life. Your life, the existence of the flora, the butterfly, all of it—this is the grandest dance you have ever experienced, ever! You are being showered in the give-away; the very breath you breathe is a gift!

Many events upon this plane are coming to closure. The unfoldment of the Anti-Christ is imminent. Realize that the drama will unfold as we have dreamt it. For so many lifetimes we have called it forth, and called it forth. Now it is manifesting. The Darkness along with the Light; the Fear along with the Miraculous—no one will not see the fulfillment of their thought. Now, stop for a moment and realize what that means—what that *really*

means.

Though all this will be witnessed in the panorama before you, YOU also will have your dream fulfilled. You who have held to The Light for so long will not be without your manifestations either. Stand up and be counted; learn to join together instead of wallowing in your greatness and creating separation, thinking you are greater than your brother or sister. Where did this corruption enter the dream and plug-up your venue for Divine Knowing?

How many thoughts did you have this morning? That is how many potential outcomes you have. Develop the ability to choose your reality. Develop a “4-D Reality” of Discernment, Discretion, Desire, and Detachment. You are in this world to master it, but you are not of it. No, you are made of other stuff, God Stuff, so Lighten up!

The moment of Miracle is upon you. What will you have? Yes, it is your choice now.

Do you have the courage to reach out and touch your truth?

Are you willing to jump over the fences of your prison? Do you believe in yourself enough to allow your Spirit to guide you? Then your freedom is at hand, and freedom is not lightly owned; it is experienced in the moment.

When you awake in the morrow of your days, I leave you to contemplate this thought:

Look deeply into the mirror as you wash your face, and brush your pearly whites, and fuss up. Take one moment, just one moment, and completely, with all the passion that is within you, look deeply into that person’s eyes—and behold God! Now, how is YOUR God going to live out the rest of the day with your image out of the way? Try it and you will see the change has already begun!

In The Light, Robert Ghost

Wolf Δ

Praise From Our Readers

“You people are absolutely in-CREDIBLE!!! as in FULL SPECTRUM using full steam ahead, Amazing Grace in Lighted gratitude.” — M.L. of WA

“I want to thank you all for your work. Your work has helped me so very much in my own search as to what is. I will be 70 this September and the older I get...I realize how so very little of The Truth of what is I actually feel that I know.” — R.A. of MN

“Thank you for your continued dedication and efforts in putting out The Truth. I look forward to SPECTRUM each month with great excitement and expectation. The first of each month I start counting the days until it arrives.” — A.A. of BC

“Dear Light Workers, Thank you beyond words for your service to this planet and humankind as we learn and pass our lessons on how to really LOVE.” — M.L. of WA

“I am a body worker and healer. This morning a client of mine showed me the article on Sai Baba. I had heard about his fondness for young boys when in Germany visiting Mother Meeva. My client said she has a friend who has a son who was molested by him. I never spoke about this. It is good to find a source willing to print The Truth. I look forward to my subscription. God bless.” — P.W. of AZ

To order *The SPECTRUM* newspaper for yourself or as a gift, please call (877) 280-2866, or if you are outside the U.S. please call (661) 823-9695.

Wisdom Books & Press, Inc.

Order Form

P.O. Box 1567
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Toll free #: (877) 280-2866

Outside the U.S. please call: (661) 823-9695

e-mail communications: wisdombooks@tminet.com

NAME: _____ DATE: _____
 ADDRESS: _____
 CITY: _____ STATE: _____ ZIP: _____
 COUNTRY: _____ PHONE #: _____
 CREDIT CARD # _____ EXP: _____
 SIGNATURE: _____

(WE ACCEPT VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTERCARD ONLY)
 Please make Check or Money Order in U.S. Funds Only
 Payable to: **Wisdom Books & Press**

	Price per each	Qty	Total
DR. LEONARD G. HOROWITZ			
HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$26 ^{.95}		
EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$29 ^{.95}		
AUDIO	HEALING CODES FOR THE BIOLOGICAL APOCALYPSE with Dr. Joseph S. Puleo	\$29 ^{.95}	
	EMERGING VIRUSES - AIDS & EBOLA	\$19 ^{.95}	
EUSTACE MULLINS			
CURSE OF CANAAN <i>A Demonology of History</i>	\$15		
MURDER BY INJECTION <i>The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America</i>	\$15		
THE WORLD ORDER <i>Our Secret Rulers</i>	\$15		
THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE	\$15		
THE RAPE OF JUSTICE <i>America's Tribunals Exposed</i>	\$18		
DAVID ICKE			
THE BIGGEST SECRET by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
REVELATIONS OF A MOTHER GODDESS Arizona Wilder interviewed by David Icke	\$24 ^{.95}		
THE REPTILIAN AGENDA Parts I & II	\$49 ^{.95}		
"LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL" Hosted by Denis Grover			
"PUBLISHING THE TRUTH" Guests: Rick Martin Cortright & Gail Cortright	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>		
"VATICAN ASSASSINS" Guest: Author Eric Jon Phelps	\$12 <small>(shipping included in US)</small>		

	Price per each	Qty	Total
MISCELLANEOUS			
PRE-ORDER VATICAN ASSASSINS by Eric Jon Phelps	\$40 <small>(approx.)</small>		
PROZAC <i>Panacea or Pandora?</i> by Ann Blake Tracy	\$19 ^{.95}		
AUDIO 1 1/2 Hours "HELP! I CAN'T GET OFF MY ANTIDEPRESSANTS!" <small>(Shipping is included if you buy any book. Otherwise add \$4.)</small>	\$9 ^{.95}		
The Indigo Children <i>The New Kids Have Arrived</i> by Lee Carroll & Jan Tober	\$13 ^{.95}		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume I	\$15		
WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Volume II	\$20		
COLLOIDAL SILVER HANDBOOK A reprint from the February 2000 issue of <i>The SPECTRUM</i> newspaper. <small>(Shipping is included.)</small>	United States \$6 ^{.50}		
	Canada \$7		
	Foreign \$8		
THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA by Ray Bilger	\$10		
THE WORST-CASE SCENARIO SURVIVAL HANDBOOK by Joshua Piven & David Borgenicht	\$12		
WHY THE END? J.T. Revelator	\$29 ^{.95}		

~Shipping Rates~

United States
 (Priority) \$4 for the 1st book; \$2 for ea. add'l book

Canada
 (Airmail) \$5 for the 1st book; \$3 each for ea. add'l book

International
 (Global Express Mail) \$10.00 for the 1st book; \$4 for ea. add'l book

Sub-Total	
Shipping	
TAX	
<small>(California/Nevada residents please add 7.25% tax.)</small>	
Total	

(Please add the required shipping)